

NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES



3 3433 06813684 9



APV  
(Emerson)  
Pope







Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2008 with funding from  
Microsoft Corporation



# The Haverhill Emersons

## PART SECOND

COMPILED BY  
CHARLES HENRY POPE

CAMBRIDGE, MASS.  
MURRAY AND EMERY COMPANY  
KENDALL SQUARE  
1916

THE NEW YORK  
PUBLIC LIBRARY  
739124  
ASTOR, LENOX AND  
TILDEN FOUNDATIONS  
1906

NOV 21 1907  
YERGEN

## PREFACE

IN presenting this Second Part of the Haverhill Emersons, the compiler would ask all readers to note a few points:

Firstly, that he has made use of all available means of gathering and arranging the materials here presented, and assures the family that the book gives no fanciful dreams and ambitious theories, but information sought out with rigid care and presented as simply as possible. He has avoided the long-drawn descriptions and dissertations with which some authors have attempted to impress their readers, and preferred to leave some things unsaid, or very briefly told, which are capable of many words. He has framed the work for generations to come as much as for the first readers.

Secondly, he has found many obstacles in the way of making a perfect genealogy. Some of these are the indifference of hundreds of Emersons to whom circulars and letters have been sent, who have delayed for months or altogether failed to reply; the hasty statements of some whose dates and names have differed from the records of towns and cities and have differed among members of the same immediate family; and, hardest task of all, the difficulty of distinguishing between the two great family groups, the Haverhill and the Ipswich Emersons.

In view of these facts, he begs the consideration and forbearance of those who find what they count errors, and would ask them to hold their indictments patiently till they have gotten full evidence on the points in question. Even printed records of towns and cities may contain incorrect entries, and positive statements of fathers and

mothers, husbands and wives, brothers and sisters and children may not be the final and reliable records, but faulty memories and hasty tongues may be involved.

And, in fine, please accept this effort of an honest lover of "folks," painfully aware of his own limitations, who has done all his work in compiling and editing with the same warm, personal feeling and desire to set forth the truth as if he were in fact a member of this noble family, which he has come to regard as one of the finest of the stocks which were transplanted from Old England to New England two centuries and three-quarters ago.

He would hereby record his indebtedness to the excellent genealogy of the Dover, N. H., group of the Emerson family presented in "The History of Durham, N. H.," by Dr. Everett S. Stackpole; to the sketch of a portion of the descendants of Samuel Emerson, of Chester, Mass., in Dr. Linn Emerson's neat volume; and to the contributions of family records by several very helpful correspondents, of the Emerson and other names. The family at large will also keep in grateful remembrance the trio of liberal men who furnished the means for the compiler to obtain the English treasures which are shown in the coat of arms, the views of the ancient church of Cadney, and the records of the family there: Ellius Albert Emerson, of Haverhill; Guy Le Verne Emerson, of Chicago, Ill. and Dr. Justin Edwards Emerson, of Detroit, Mich., are the three who made that research possible.

Please take particular notice of THE ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS TO PART FIRST which are given on pages 17 to 24 of this volume.

# THE HAVERHILL EMERSONS

---

## THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF THE HAVERHILL EMERSONS

IN the introduction to Part First of this work the writer discussed the matter of English Emersons, referring to the valuable book on that subject by Dr. Peter Henry Emerson and the "Genealogy of the Ipswich, Mass., Emerson Family" by Prof. Benjamin Kendall Emerson and Capt. George Augustus Gordon. The records quoted by these authors showed the Ipswich pioneer, Thomas Emerson the baker, to have been son of a currier at Bishop's Stortford in Hertfordshire, named Robert Emberson or Emerson, and gave the baptisms of so many of the children of Thomas who came hither with him as to leave no doubt that the pedigree was well established. But it became necessary for the present writer to point out a serious and gratuitous blunder made in the American genealogy, namely, the statement that Robert Emerson of Haverhill was a son of the Ipswich pioneer! The testimony of Michael Emerson of Haverhill, that he and Robert were brothers, and certain elements in the history of Robert were adduced by the writer to show the entire separateness of the Ipswich and Haverhill Emerson families in their English ancestry.

The writer then brought forward an abstract of a will made by Alexander Emerson of Sereby, in the county of Lincoln, England, yeoman, and gave the suggestion that that region might prove to be the cradle of the Haverhill family.

Later critical inspection of the parish and probate records quoted by Dr. Peter Henry Emerson revealed several entries which appeared to point definitely to the Haverhill men and show their ancestry. A few of the subscribers to Part First were informed of this, and of



the fact that Mr. Pope was about to visit England (his tenth season in Great Britain on genealogical research), and could make a side trip to Lincolnshire and obtain full details on this matter.

A fund was contributed for this purpose by the following, who had been subscribers to Part First: Ellius Albert Emerson, A.B., of Haverhill, Mass.; Justin Edwards Emerson, M.D., of Detroit, Mich., and Guy Le Verne Emerson, Esquire, of Chicago, Ill.; and the writer made the visit in September, 1913. Herewith he presents his report.

Beginning at the point where the most essential evidence of connection appears, we will first read the will of the father of the Haverhill settlers, copied from the original in the probate office in the city of Lincoln, England, by the writer:

In the name of God amen, I THOMAS EMERSON of Howsham in the parish of Cadney in the countie of Lincoln yeoman, Aged and weake in body. But of sound and pfect memorie praised be God for it doe make and constitute this my last Will and testament in manner and forme folowing, Viz: Imp<sup>r</sup>: I bequeath my soule into the hands of Almighty God my heavenly maker and Redeemer, And my body decently to be buried in the parish church yard of Cadney nere unto the place where my wife was buried, And of my worldly goods I thus dispose, Imprimis I give to Edward Emerson my sonne twentie pounds to be payd to him within three monthes after my decease, Item I give to my sonne Thomas Emerson twentie pounds to be likewise payed within three monthes after my decease, Item I give to my sonne Michael Emerson five pounds to be payd within five weeks after the demanding of the same, Item I give to my daughter Elizabeth Lilforth and her children four pounds to be likewise payd within five weeks after the demanding of the same, Item I give to Robert Emerson my sonne ffive pounds to be likewise payd within five weeks after the demanding of the same, Item I give to Isabell Grantham my daughter twentie shillings, Item I give to Isabell Grantham my daughter three shillings foure pence in the month to be payd out of my lands and tenements in Howsham for and dureing her naturall life, to begin at my decease, Item I give to Anne Wright my grandchild twentie shillings, All these several sumes I will that they be payd as formerly mentioned And also that they receive them with their own hands in Howsham and there give a discharge to my executor. Excepting



THE NEW YORK  
PUBLIC LIBRARY

ASTOR. LENOX  
TILDEN FOUNDATIONS



CADNEY CHURCH

Elizabeth Lilfurd and her children, ffor whome I will that an aquitance from herself or from my sonne Michael or my sonne Robert shall be a discharge. Item my mind and will is that if any of my children here in England die before my decease That then the rest of my children shall devide that legacie amongst them. Item I give to all my grandchildren not mentioned before twelve pence apeece. Item I give to the poore of the parish of Cadney five shillings, All the rest of my goods and chattells undisposed I give to my sonne John Emerson whom I doe make my sole executor to discharge all my debts and legacies and funeral charges In witnesse whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seal this twentieth day of May 1656

Seyled and Confirmed  
in the psence of  
Mi. Weekley  
John Browne

the marke  
Thomas (X) Emerson

Pbat. 27 die Septembris 1661  
Coram Rogero Balls  
Surrogato

Here is the testament of a proprietor of "lands and tenements," some of which he occupied, some rented to men of smaller means. He was one of the wardens of Cadney parish, and his well-written signature on the parish register for a number of years shows that it was only through sickness or the infirmities of age that he was obliged to make his mark to his will.

He was at that time a widower, and affectionately desired to have his body placed in the ground close to the ancient parish church near to the spot that contained the ashes of his spouse. He had regard for every one of his children and gave each some token of that love. But he made two distinct classes. One group was "here in England"; the others were so far away that an "aquitance," that is, a written receipt, would satisfy the executor of his estate. The daughter had children; he gave no hint of the sons having any. He did not say where the three who might send receipts lived, but the words "my children here in England" prove conclusively that Michael, Elizabeth and Robert were in some other country. The surname of the daughter abroad is significant. The will spells it in two ways, and the records of Haverhill give Lilford, Linford, Lilfurth and Lilfurd;

and the fact that she had children at the date of the will, 1656, is shown by records here. An early clerk of Haverhill, recording the births of the children of Thomas and Elizabeth Lilford, gives her maiden name as "Emerson." They had Elizabeth Lilford, born April 12, 1648; Mary Lilford, born February 7, 1649; Martha Lilford, born March 12, 1654, and perhaps others. Michael Emerson was certainly here in the year 1651, but not married till nearly a year after his father's will was signed, and Robert did not marry till a year later. This accumulation of evidence leaves no possible question of the connection.

Turning next to the parish registers of Baptisms, Marriages and Burials in Cadney, we find the following:

Thomas Emerson, yeoman, and Margaret Froe, spinster, were married August 10, 1612.

The following children of this couple are recorded:

Alexander Emerson, baptized Oct. 7, and buried Oct. 19, 1613.

Anna Emerson, baptized Oct. 2, 1614.

*Elizabeth Emerson\**, baptized Apr. 22, 1616.

\*Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Margaret (Froe) Emerson, baptized at Cadney, Lincolnshire, England, April 22, 1616; came to New England at a time unknown to us; married (date not known) probably at Rowley, Mass., Thomas Lilford (Lilforth, Lilfurd, Linford, etc.) who was born (according to his deposition in 1662), about the year 1615, and came to Rowley before 1643, when he was made a proprietor. He afterward removed to Haverhill. He was a farmer. He died November 15, 1672; his widow administered on his estate. As such she sold to Robert Emerson "in consideration of full satisfaction and pay received by my said husband & for confirmacon of a bargain made & contracted by my said husband & Robert Emerson selling to y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Robert one commonage & a parcel of meadow," conveying the same to Robert October 29, 1673, in the presence of Michael Emerson. (Norf. Co. De. 3:271.) She also gave to Nicholas Browne, April 24, 1687, one-half of the second division of upland in Haverhill, "in fulfilment of a promise made long before by her husband in anticipation of the marriage of said Browne with their daughter Mary Lilfurth." (Es. Co. De. 9:90.) Nicholas and Mary Browne sold this tract May 9, 1687. They had children Ebenezer, Abia, Mary, Ruth and Martha Browne; Abia married Richard Marshall of Ipswich, who joined with her in a deed of her share of Haverhill real estate to her brother Ebenezer, March 7, 1723-4; Mary, Ruth and Martha conveyed to Ebenezer their shares "in the estate of their grandfather Thomas Lilfurth, late of Haverhill," May 2 and 8, 1726. Elizabeth (Emerson) Lilford died February 20, 1692-3, and her estate was administered on and the estate of her husband completely settled by her eldest daughter Elizabeth who had married —Brewer. She charged for the keeping of her mother 14 years, sixty-five pounds; the balance of the property, eighty-eight pounds, was divided between Mrs. Brewer and "the other daughter Mary Lilford," May 4, 1696.





CADNEY CHURCH, INTERIOR



John Emerson, baptized Mar. 20, 1617-8.

Isabell Emerson, baptized Jan. 11, 1619-1620.

Susan Emerson, baptized May 25, 1621.

Edward Emerson, baptized Apr. 25, 1624.

Thomas Emerson, baptized Apr. 24, 1626.

*Michael Emerson*, baptized "the xix<sup>th</sup> of Apr. 1627."

*Robert Emerson*, baptized "octavo die Novembris, 1629" (the eighth day of November).

Thomas Emerson of Howsham was buried December 25, 1657.

The record of the death or burial of Margaret, wife of Thomas Emerson, is not found in the register. Possibly it was recorded on one of the pages of the ancient parchment book which are now so worn and shiny as to be illegible.

The ascending ancestral line from Thomas Emerson, father of Michael and Robert, goes to the person whose will (abstract) was given in Part First of this work, which we now repeat:

"ALEXANDER EMERSON of Sereby in the county of Lincoln, yeoman," made his will April 10, 1604, and it was proved February 10, 1605-6. He desired to be buried in the church of Serebye. To his wife he gave all his lands and tenements in Serebye during her life, if she did not marry after his decease. After her death or marriage he willed those lands and tenements to his son Michael Emerson, and the heirs male begotten of his body for ever, with remainder to son Robert and his heirs, then to son Thomas, etc., then to son John, etc., and lastly to the right heirs of son Michael for ever. *To his son Thomas Emerson all his lands and tenements, etc., in Howsham and Cadney*, with remainder to John, then to Robert, then to Michael and lastly to the right heirs of son Thomas. To wife all houses, lands and tenements in Glamford Brigges for life and then to son Robert. To Margery and Margaret Emerson, daughters of deceased son George, twenty shillings apiece. All his goods to be divided equally between these five, viz., "my wife and John, Michaell, Robert and Thomas Emerson, my sons. Son Michaell full and sole executor." Alexander Emerson was buried in Sereby, October 8, 1605.

The names in this will are so closely like those in the

will of Thomas of Howsham, and the phrases employed with reference to the "lands and tenements in Howsham" which Alexander bequeathed to Thomas, and the income from which Thomas bequeathed to his daughter Isabell; the same word "yeoman" used to describe the men; and the fact that the Howsham man named his eldest son Alexander — all combine to form strong evidence that Alexander of Sereby was the father of Thomas of Howsham and grandfather of the Haverhill pioneers.

"JENETT EMERSON, of Serebie in the countie of Lincoln," widow, made her will May 24, 1612. It was proved June 19, 1612. Desired to be buried in the parish church of Serebye as near the body of her late husband Alexander Emerson as might be. Bequeathed to her sons John, Robert, Thomas and Michael Emerson, making the last named executor; gave also to her daughter Anne and *her* daughter Agnes ffotherbie. Robert and Thomas Emerson were among the witnesses to the will.

Thomas Emerson of Howsham was married only a few weeks after the distribution of this estate, which we may believe was that of his mother.

Going a step further back we come to the father of Alexander Emerson.

"GEORGE EMERSON thelder, husbandman of Serebye in the countie of Lincoln," made his will October 18, 1573, and it was proved May 10, 1574, before the Dean and Chapter of Lincoln. He bequeathed to his children Helen, Alice, Elizabeth, Richard, Mary and Alexander. Gave to the latter forty pounds, the lease of his farm, his "seastarne" (cistern?) and as much barley as would sow his (Alexander's) "land." Bequeathed "to the high altar for forgotten tithes two shillings"; the same amount to the cathedral church of Lincoln. His wife to stay at the farm as long as she lives and have life use of the estate. A bequest to his brother Phillippe Emerson. Wife executrix.

There was no other Alexander Emerson at Sereby, so far as the incomplete records show; Alexander of Sereby bestowed the name George on a son, probably his eldest;



the lands given to Alexander by George would constitute a nucleus for the large holdings Alexander had at his death; altogether we are justified in believing that George was father of Alexander, grandfather of Thomas of Howsham and great-grandfather of Michael, Elizabeth and Robert who came to New England.

Back of that there is no real evidence of the line. A strong probability points to John Emerson, of Sereby, who died in 1561; and as his wife bore the name Isabelle, (which was that of a sister of the New England settlers, and his own name John was used in each of the generations which we *know* belong in the line), there is reason to infer that he was the father of George and Phillippe and very likely of an Edward who died in Sereby a little later, and whose name also was in the family from which the immigrants came.

The following pedigree may be written, then, from the parish and probate records, leaving the first generation at the head, although not positively asserting the connection between that and the second; but the connection between the second, third and fourth, and the link between the fourth and the Haverhill Emerson family are unquestionable. This pedigree constitutes a most satisfactory bond between Massachusetts and Lincolnshire, between New and Old England.

JOHN EMERSON = ISABELLE

of Sereby, co. Lincoln, ob. 1561. Adm. on husbands estate.

GEORGE EMERSON = (Wife's name not known.)

of Sereby, will 1573, prob. 1574. |

| Richard Helen Alice Elizabeth Mary

ALEXANDER EMERSON = JENNETT HORNSEY

of Sereby, ob. 1605; will | ob. 1612; will.

George Michael | Robert John Anne  
dec. before 1604

THOMAS EMERSON = MARGARET FROE

of Howsham in Cadney, ob. 1657 | ob. before her husband.

Alexander Anna Elizabeth John Isabell Susan Edward Thomas Michael Robert

In addition to this account of the ancestry of Michael and Robert Emerson, there is another line of evidence which finely confirms our conclusions and adds dignity to the family.

In the library of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass., there is a four-volume work entitled "Lincolnshire Pedigrees," edited by the Rev. Canon A. R. Maddox, M.A., F.S.A., published by the Harleian Society, the leading genealogical society of England, at London, in 1902. We find, on page 330, the following:

"EMERSON of Searby, Glamford Brigg, etc.  
(MS. C. 23, Herald's College.)  
Arms. (Yorke's Union of Honour)—  
Azure, on a bend argent, three torteaux."

After which the writer gives the pedigree, nearly as we have wrought it out above, down to "Thomas, 2nd son, 1604."

Other descendants are shown at successive stages but they do not affect the American line which sprung from this "2nd son" Thomas.

But we can go still further in our accumulation of historic evidence and examine the very book from which the "Lincolnshire Pedigrees" drew its facts.

#### "THE UNION OF HONOUR

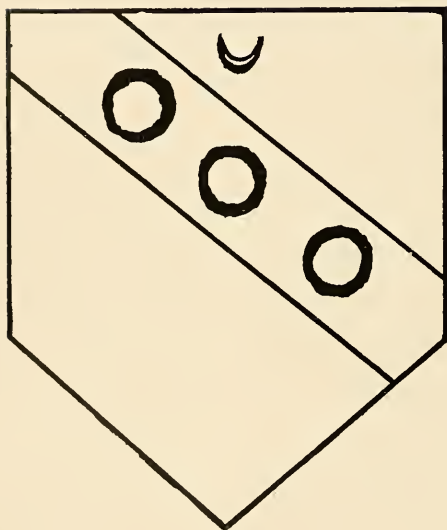
containing the Armes, Matches And Issues of the Kings, Dukes, Marquesses and Earles of England from the conquest untill this present year, 1640. With the Armes of the English Viscounts and Barons now Being: and of the Gentry of Lincolnshire. Whereunto is annexed a briefe of all the Battels which have beene fought and maintained by the English since the Conquest, till the yeere 1602. Collected out of the most approved Authours, former or moderne, by James Yorke Black-Smith. London. Printed by Edward Griffin. 1640."

Several poetical testimonials to the value of the work are given in the early pages; one of them will serve as a sample:

"To his friend, James Yorke of Lincolne.  
Let none upbraid thee for thy skill, whereas  
Thy Trad's a Smith, thou bred *in Lincolne* was  
A citty great (where thou didst gather this)  
Knowne to our nation well, as *London* is.  
I speake thy worth, thy worke let all men see,  
And wrest it if they can, still *Yorke shall be*,  
But what, a Smith and Herauld? Yes, of fame:  
Thy pen, thy Booke doth show, as Yorke, thy name.  
T. Langford — Camb. Brittan."



Emerson



azure on a bend argent  
3 torteaux a cressant  
for difference.

In due order among the shields of the gentry of the county, Yorke gives a page which we reproduce in its simple dignity.

It may be fair to those of our readers who are not familiar with heraldry to explain the meaning of these terms.

The shield is "azure," *i.e.* blue; athwart its face passes a band or "bend" argent, *i.e.* silvered, on which three "torteauxes," or hemispherical roundlets, are placed; their color does not need to be mentioned because torteaux were always painted "gules," *i.e.* red. In the upper part of the shield appears the "cressant" or crescent moon, silver, of course, "for difference" or to distinguish the shield of a second son from that which the eldest son was entitled to use. The use of the three "torteaux" on the shield suggests high antiquity, for it was one of the very earliest symbols placed on coat armor. The form of the shield, too, is one of the simplest, not debased by being covered with many elements, strong in its use of a few symbolic figures. No crest or motto was shown in the Harleian description or that of Yorke.

It does not appear that the Haverhill pioneers brought this coat of arms over with them. Probably they cared very little for it; like their father and grandsire they wrote themselves "yeomen"; their faces were turned toward the future rather than the past; they sought to build a family rather than to parade ancestral glory. Their descendants have a good right to use the shield as a family memorial, centuries old, an escutcheon to guard and honor.

#### THE ANCIENT HOME OF THE HAVERHILL EMERSONS

Cadney parish, with the village of Howsham; Searby, Wrawby and Glamford Brigges all lie near together in the very northern portion of Lincolnshire. The Emerson family held lands in all of them and passed from one to the other as they purchased or inherited tracts or resi-



dences. Our interest must naturally center chiefly in the particular spot which gave birth to the pioneers.

HOWSHAM is a scattered hamlet of farmhouses in a flat, featureless region; ash, oak and elm trees are all about; haystacks stand as they have done every year time out of mind; slates have generally replaced the old thatch roofs, and some modern buildings and implements about would astonish Michael and Robert if they went back today; but the general appearance is unchanged. The comfort and prosperity of English farm life appear. Two miles off, the tower of Cadney parish church lifts its square bulk above the trees in silent dignity.

The northeastern wall of the church, where cold and frost hold undisputed sway for the brief winter instead of alternating with warm sunshine, still resists "the tooth of time," and the building looks as the boys first saw it; even the carved heads at the side of the windows still stare down at visitors as they have for centuries. The churchyard where Margaret and Thomas slept has some modern stones but keeps its general antique appearance. Within, the old font, from which the vicar's hand lifted the water for their baptism, almost three centuries ago, is still fulfilling its appointed service; and here and there in the "restored" church are fragments and parts of the ornaments which gave occupation to their childish eyes when they failed to understand the preacher. The venerable pillars which upheld the roof do their office today, and the stately worship would impress their hearts now as it did when their infant minds were first awed into solemn stillness by chant and prayer and psalm. Thomas Emerson, their father, was one of the wardens of the parish for some years, and his family was doubtless one of the most loyal to the church; the young men had no local woes or persecutions which they sought to escape, so far as we can judge; some other cause must have nourished in their souls the spring of adventure or the flame of pilgrim zeal.

There was material for this near at hand. The valley of the Ancholme wherein Cadney parish lies was only a

THE NEW YORK  
PUBLIC LIBRARY

ASTOR LENOX  
TILDEN FOUNDATION



CADNEY CHURCH, NORTH WINDOW



little way from Gainsborough, one of the places where the Pilgrim church began its history. There Reverends John Robinson and John Smyth preached and gathered a congregation of intelligent, independent Christian men and women. After making Scrooby, a bit further west, their meeting place for a short time and being much interfered with, they betook themselves, in 1607, to Holland, by way of Boston in this same Lincolnshire, traveling across the county in a course not very far from Cadney parish; so that their sad persecutions, their exile to Holland and their voyage in the "Mayflower" to *our* Plymouth, in 1620, were familiar facts to the people of that section. Two of the three children of Thomas and Margaret Emerson who finally came over here were not born till after the "Mayflower's" voyage was made, and the sister was but four years old at that date; but the air was still throbbing with the echoes of the Puritans' hymns at Gainsborough and Scrooby, still vibrating with the hatred and cruelties of their persecutors, when Elizabeth and Michael and Robert learned to read and began to understand what Christianity really meant. Besides, a second veritable Pilgrim company under the leadership of Rev. Ezekiel Rogers assembled at Rowley, in Yorkshire, only a score of miles north of their home, and came in the year 1637 and founded Rowley in Massachusetts; and the young men, when making an occasional trip down the Ancholme and along the Humber to Kingston upon Hull (commonly called Hull), must have heard about that minister and the people who composed that church colony.

At all events, the trio of Howsham Emersons actually came over to our Rowley and joined with those Yorkshire folk in due time, probably about the year 1650. Elizabeth's husband, Thomas Lilford, was a resident of new Rowley for some years; Robert married a Rowley girl and probably lived at that plantation before making his home in Haverhill. We may reasonably believe that their motive in coming across the Atlantic was not to escape persecution, but to better their condition; that

the lure of a new country drew them; and that they kept in the western world all manner of love and tender thoughts for the father and mother and brothers and sisters and other kinsfolk who remained in the valley of the Ancholme and up in the wold where Sereby lay. The father's will shows his undiminished love for the children, certainly.

## ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS TO PART FIRST

*Page 39.* Seventh line from last, for "daughter" read widow.

*Page 40.* In record of children, second and third lines read:

53. ii. Joseph, bapt. Mar. 18, 1738-9.

54. iii. Solomon, bapt. Sept. 20, 1739.

*Page 42.* Sarah Ayer was dau. of Lieut. Samuel Ayer of Haverhill, born May 18, 1711; received a bequest from her father as "my daughter Sarah Emerson," in his will dated Dec. 20, 1743-4.

*Page 44.* Moses Emerson, the "schoolmaster" at Milton, *must have been* the man whose name the town clerk wrote erroneously as "Edward Emerson" when he recorded his marriage to Rebecca Taylor Oct. 2, 1744. That will explain the minister, Rev. John Taylor, Rebecca's brother, calling the schoolmaster "Broth Moses Emerson" when recording the baptism of his son.

*Page 53.* The child marked "xii. John Ober" does not belong here, but among the children of No. 123, Timothy; see page 93.

*Page 60.* 160. Isaiah, b. Mar. 31, 1786.

*Page 62,* third line, change 1762 to 1766; in record of children change birth of Mary to 1768.

*Page 63.*

53. Joseph<sup>4</sup>, bapt. March 18, 1738-9; m. Temperance Dame.

Children:

174. i. Samuel<sup>5</sup>.

175. ii. Jeremiah.

176. iii. Levi.

177. iv. Charles C.

178. v. Eliphalet.

179. vi. Daniel, b. in 1792.

54. Solomon<sup>4</sup>, bapt. Sept. 20, 1739; m. Sarah Demeritt.

Children:

i. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, m. Paul Edgerly.

ii. ✓ Hannah, m. Stephen Otis.

182. iii. Moses.

iv. Sally.

183. v. Samuel.

vi. Deborah, m. Moses Davis.

vii. Lois.

viii. Polly, m. Stephen Leighton.

*Page 64.* Add to list of children of 57, Jonathan:  
196. v. Moses Prentiss<sup>5</sup>, b. Mar. 5, 1793.

Nancy, wife of No. 58, Benjamin, is said to have been dau. of Eliphalet and Abigail (Nutter) Dame; bapt. Nov. 30, 1760.

*Page 65.* Change name of first child to Eliphalet D.

In list of children of 59, Moses, change "Increase" to "Moses."  
Add iv, Mary, m. Paul Montgomery; res. Strafford, N. H.  
Add, also, birth date of 205, v, Timothy, Mar. 13, 1797, and that of vi, Abigail, Mar. 10, 1790; d. Aug. 25, 1857.

*Page 68.* Add children of 61, John:

210. i. Nehemiah<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1768.

211. ii. Willard, b. May 7, 1773.

*Page 69.* Add birth dates of children (which show the order faulty):

225. vii. Nathaniel, b. Nov. 19, 1773.

226. viii. Samuel, b. Dec. 2, 1793.

Change the date of death of Mary Manuel to 1817, æ. 66.

*Page 70.* Add marriages:

v. Sarah, m. Mar. 26, 1812, Wm. Johonnot.

x. Mehitabel, m. Apr. 19, 1810, Stephen Darling, of Hopkinton, N. H.

*Page 71.* 67, Timothy, was a saddler by trade and a deacon of the church. His marriage is recorded at Salem, N. H., to Mrs. Polly Emerson, May 26, 1812.

*Page 73.* No. 249, Allen, was born in 1783.

No. 71, Moses, m. Dec. 9, 1779, Comfort Eastman. He was a physician; was joint administrator with his mother of his father's estate, and sold land that had belonged to his father, Timothy Emerson, June 6, 1785. (Essex Deeds 143, 206.) Res. at Walpole, N. H.

Child:

250. Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, b. in 1781.

*Page 74.* In No. 73, Moses, Lydia, the first wife, was dau. of Theophilus and Lydia (Mitchell) Sargent, b. Jan. 29, 1762, d. July 22, 1784; the Moses Emerson who m. Tabitha Foss was a different man; a dau. of this couple, Mary, b. in June, 1800, d. at Enfield, N. H., unm., Dec. 6, 1887.

*Page 75.* Add to children of No. 73, Moses, the following:

259a. ix. Thomas, b. July 5, 1803.

x. Dorothy, b. May 4, 1806; m. James McKibben; she d. Nov. 28, 1842.

Elizabeth, wife of No. 74, John, was b. Dec. 10, 1761, and so was ninety instead of "80" at her death. Changes in records of the sons are given in articles on them in the next generation.

*Page 76.* The second paragraph does not belong here but to No. 82 on page 78; the child given here is, also, his child. Add, then, the following: No. 75, Richard, rem. to Stoddard, N. H.; lived at the height of the land on the road to Nelson. Was assessed in the first town roll in 1784. His son Jonathan succeeded to the ownership of the farm. The History of Stoddard says he had thirteen children, all living when the youngest was thirty-two years old; we have been able only to make the following imperfect list:

- 263. i. Richard<sup>5</sup>.
- 264. ii. Moses.
- 264a. iii. Jonathan.
- iv. Hannah.
- v. Sarah.
- 264b. vi. Samuel, d. Aug. 1, 1848, æ. 74.
- 264c. vii. Edward, b. about 1789.

In article on No. 76, Nathaniel, note that Dolly was b. at Dunstable.

*Page 77.* Susan, dau. of Capt. Nehemiah<sup>4</sup> Emerson, d. at Haverhill, leaving a will dated Feb. 3, 1859, codicil May 22, 1863, in which she made bequests to her sisters Ruth E. Hayes of Haverhill and Mary Smith of Dover; nephew Joseph Belknap Smith; niece Mary E. Thomas, wife of William R. Thomas, of Forest Hill, Ky., and her daughter Susan Emerson Thomas; nephews Nathaniel W. and Henry Emerson, and niece Sallie B. Emerson, all of Cincinnati, O.; niece Sophia S. Rogers, wife of John F. Rogers of Lowell, and nephew Charles S. Rogers; niece Catherine S. Hovey, wife of Charles Hovey of Lowell; to the children of deceased niece Caroline S. Long. The codicil revoked the bequests to the children of deceased brother Henry Emerson, except that to Sallie B. Dean.

*Page 78.* Henry was married in December, as is proved by a letter written to his father the day before the wedding. No. 80, Samuel, afterward rem. to Vassalboro, Me., as is shown by a deed by his son Nathan of land in Haverhill that had been set off to him in the estate of his mother Susanna Emerson, being her dower in the estate of her husband Samuel Emerson, deceased; Nathan sold this property to Jeremiah Stickney May 25, 1846. (Essex Deeds 376. 235.) No. 81, Jonathan's wife was Hepsibah Redington of Bakers-town. No. 82, Richard; bring hither the second paragraph on page 76 and the record of birth of the child Charlotte; add to



this another child, 285, i, Hazen<sup>5</sup>, b. at Atkinson, N. H., Sept. 12, 1791. Richard m. (2) at Salem, N. H., May 26, 1808, Mrs. Mary Webster.

*Page 79.* In next to last line prefix to ii, Michael, the number 292a.

*Page 80.* After twelfth line insert 295, ii, Joshua, b. about 1768. Add to No. 86, John: He m. (1) at Keene, N. H., Nov. 19, 1786, Abigail Chapman, who d. Feb. 11, 1795. He m. (2) Nov. 12, 1795, Sabra Willson, who d. June 23, 1824, aged 49. He received a pension, dating from Mar. 4, 1831. He d. at Keene, May 9, 1839, "aged 75."

Children:

- i. Betsey<sup>5</sup>, b. July 3, 1787.
- ii. Avery, b. Sept. 22, 1788.
- iii. Dolly, b. July 2, 1790.
- iv. Abigail, b. Mar. 25, 1792.
- v. John, b. Jan. 4, 1795.
- vi. David Willson, b. in 1796; d. in 1797.
- vii. Sabra, b. Feb. 7, d. Aug. 29, 1798.
- 297. viii. Charles, b. Jan. 13, 1800.

No. 87, Avery Sanders, had other children, the full list being this:

- i. Jenny<sup>5</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1798.
- 298. ii. John, b. Oct. 1, 1800.
- iii. Jeremiah Page, b. Mar. 7, 1803.
- iv. Elizabeth R., b. July 15, 1806; d. unm. at Dunbarton, N. H., Apr. 16, 1884.

*Page 81.* The third paragraph relates to another man, 304a, below. No. 89, Timothy, "of Nottingham West, N. H.," m. (int. at Boxford, June 4, 1775, recorded at Topsfield) Huldah, dau. of Aaron and Sarah Hovey, born Oct. 22, 1751. Of their children, Huldah d. unm. at Salem Aug. 24, 1867; add vi, Sarah, b. at Methuen Dec. 11, 1788; 303, vii, Solomon, b. Sept. 3, 1796; and viii, Susan, b. at Middleton Sept. 11, 1798.

No. 90, Asa, lived in Chelmsford (the part later included in Lowell); went about 1817 to Brownville, Me.

Children:

- i. Hannah<sup>5</sup>, m. (1) Mr. Glynn; m. (2) Mr. Robie; res. Townsend.
- ii. Sally, m. at Brownville, Me., Mr. Marble.
- iii. Mehitabel, m. Ephraim Buttrick of Nashua, N. H.
- iv. Miriam, d. young.
- 304. v. Asa, b. July 5, 1780.
- vi. Miriam, m. Oliver Sanders of Salem, N. H.

- 304a. vii. Jonathan.  
       viii. Lydia, bapt. at Billerica Aug. 17, 1784.  
 304b. ix. Josiah.  
       x. Reuben, a distinguished cornetist in McComb's  
        band in the War of 1812.  
 304c. xi. Edmund.  
 304d. xii. Coburn, b. May 30, 1789.

*Page 82*, first line, change 1884 to 1834.

No. 92. William<sup>4</sup>.

Children of (from Bridgton town record):

310. i. Jesse<sup>5</sup>, b. at Haverhill June 9, 1768; d. Nov. 27,  
       1827.  
 310a. ii. James Mirick, b. at Methuen Aug. 29, 1769.  
 310b. iii. Ebenezer, b. at Methuen July 17, 1771.  
 310c. iv. William, b. at Bridgton Dec. 6, 1773.  
 310d. v. Jacob, b. at Bridgton Feb. 27, 1776.  
       vi. Elizabeth, b. at Bridgton Jan. 18, 1778.  
       vii. Abigail, b. at Bridgton Aug. 4, 1780.  
       viii. Phebe, b. at Bridgton May 28, 1782; d. soon.  
       ix. Seth, b. at Bridgton Mar. 16, 1785; d. soon.  
       x. Nabby, b. at Bridgton in June, 1786.  
       xi. Sukey, b. at Bridgton Oct. 27, 1788.  
       xii. Sally, b. at Bridgton Jan. 3, 1791.  
       xiii. Lavina, b. at Bridgton July 27, 1793.  
       xiv. Seth, b. at Bridgton Apr. 18, 1796.

No. 95. Theodore<sup>4</sup>.

Children (from Bridgton town record):

- i. Polly<sup>5</sup>, b. at Bridgton Aug. 26, 1783.  
 ii. Abigail, b. at Bridgton July 9, 1785.  
 314a. iii. Samuel, b. at Bridgton May 27, 1787.  
 314b. iv. Theodore, b. at Bridgton Aug. 12, 1789.  
 314c. v. Joshua, b. at Bridgton Sept. 6, 1791.

*Page 86.* Insert in third line: Mark Emerson of Haverhill, Mass., bought land in Hawke (Danville), N. H., May 3, 1777. Mark Emerson of Nottingham, N. H., made deed of land Dec. 4, 1792.

*Page 87.* No. 108, Daniel, d. July 17, 1829. He had another child, 335, iii, Daniel, b. Jan. 9, 1790.

*Page 93.* Insert as child of No. 123, Timothy, John Ober, b. June 18, 1766. Mary, widow of Timothy, in will dated June 21, proved fourth Tuesday of December, 1833, bequeathed to sons Day, Jonathan and Benjamin, dau. Nancy (Anna?), wife of John Pearson of Newburyport, and dau. Rachel.

124. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> EMERSON (*Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., June 9, 1754; married first, Sybil —.

He married second, January 11, 1781, Rhoda, daughter of Joshua and Elizabeth (Chase) Bailey, born March 7, 1759; died December 4, 1821. He served in the Revolution in Colonel Stark's regiment, May, 1775; fought at Bunker Hill; was an ensign in the 2d Continental Infantry January 1, 1776; First Lieutenant in 1st New Hampshire, November 8, 1776; was wounded at Stillwater September 19, 1777.

He removed to Vermont about 1787; thence to Hamilton County, Ohio, where he was living in 1819 when he applied for a pension on the ground of service in the Continental Army from New Hampshire; it was granted, to date from 1818; his age at the time of the application was given as 66.

He removed to Butler County, Ohio, where he died September 14, 1823; buried in Cincinnati, O.

Children:

- i. Sybil<sup>5</sup>, b. at Hudson, N. H., Mar. 7, 1774.
- ii. Sally, b. at Salem, N. H., Aug. 18, 1781; m. at Berlin, Vt., May 1, 1800, Richard Morgridge; rem. to Ohio.

Children:

1. Charles Grandison Morgridge, b. June 23, 1801, at Berlin, Vt.
2. Samuel Morgridge, b. Nov. 17, 1802.
3. Fanny Morgridge, b. Apr. 4, 1805; m. Oct. 8, 1828, John Holycross; she d. May 29, 1875. He d. in 1882.

Children:

- (1) Lysander Pulaski Holycross, b. Sept. 14, 1829; m. Dec. 4, 1853, Mary Morgridge.
- (2) Elzoephan Holycross, b. Dec. 25, 1831; m. July 23, 1853, Amanda McAdams; d. Mar. 25, 1855.
- (3) Hester Ann Holycross, b. Apr. 10, 1833.
- (4) Sarah M. Holycross, b. Aug. 25, 1836; m. Apr. 13, 1852, Alfred Minthorn.
- (5) Volney Holycross, b. Dec. 8, 1839; m. Melissa ——. Served in the Union Army; was killed Oct. 12, 1863.
- (6) Paul Emerson Holycross, b. Aug. 10, 1842; served in the Union Army; was killed July 20, 1863.
- (7) Harriet L. Holycross, b. Oct. 5, 1845; m. Aug. 16, 1866, Ellet



Young, who was b. Mar. 2, 1833, served in the Union Army Sept. 23, 1861, till Mar. 14, 1865, sergeant in 1st Ohio Cavalry. He d. Sept. 23, 1909; she d. Nov. 23, 1894. Bur. in Plain City, O.

4. Anna Morgridge, b. June 24, 1807; m. Oct. 15, 1829, Jared Clement.
5. William Jackman Morgridge, b. Jan. 12, 1810.
6. Sally Morgridge, b. June 11, 1812.
7. Joshua Bailey Emerson Morgridge, b. Aug. 2, 1814; m. Feb. 17, 1852, Harriet Esther Tuttle, who was b. at Darien, Conn., Feb. 21, 1821, d. Mar. 28, 1889; he d. Apr. 10, 1893.

Children:

- (1) Josephine Morgridge, b. Nov. 19, 1853; m. (1) Oct. 6, 1881, Robert W. Thompson; she m. (2) July 5, 1906, Eugene Barnes.
- (2) Blanche Morgridge, b. Dec. 4, 1854; m. Sept. 16, 1875, John Florence of London, O., son of Robertson and Elizabeth (Williamson) Florence. Res. Plain City, O.
- (3) Nora Morgridge, b. Apr. 20, 1856; m. in Feb., 1879, A. J. Dyer of Galena, O.
- (4) May Morgridge, b. Apr. 20, 1857; m. Oct. 16, 1880, Perry C. Rowland.
- (5) Hotchkiss Morgridge, b. Mar. 15, 1859.
- (6) William Morgridge, b. May 10, 1861; m. Oct. 31, 1867, Effie Roseberry.
- (7) Ruth Morgridge, b. Dec. 1, 1863; m. Elmer L. Williams.
- (8) Harriet Morgridge, b. Feb. 17, 1865; m. Oct. 22, 1886, Charles Andrew Butler.
8. Harriet Morgridge, b. Mar. 27, 1817.
9. Algernon Sydney Morgridge, b. Sept. 6, 1820.

381. iii. Joshua Bailey, b. at Salem, N. H., Mar. 24, 1783.

- iv. Elizabeth Bailey, b. at Salem, N. H., Feb. 28, 1785; d. in Sept., 1787.
- v. Rhoda, b. at Salem, N. H., Jan. 15, 1787; m. Mar. 26, 1815, Dea. John Field of Berlin, Vt.
- vi. Betsey, b. Aug. 10, 1789; m. (1) at Cincinnati, O., in Oct., 1816, John Butterfield; m. (2) Samuel Summers.
- vii. Paul, b. Dec. 23, 1791; served as drum major in the War of 1812; d. at Cincinnati, O., July 25, 1844; was buried with military honors.
- 382. viii. Andrew, b. at Barre, Vt., Apr. 1, 1794.
- ix. Harriet, b. Dec. 2, 1797; m. at Cincinnati, O., (1) William Cutter; m. (2) Hiram Wight.
- x. Calista, b. Aug. 15, 1799; d. unm.
- 383. xi. Jonathan, b. May 11, 1802.

In No. 127 change number of Parker in last line to 387.

*Page 94.* No. v., in fifth line from bottom of page, was not "Alice," but Abner, who was graduated from Dartmouth Coll. in 1805; was a brilliant scholar, but insane; d. at hospital Dec. 12, 1836. Give Benjamin Dudley the number 398. Frederick was a remarkable mathematician, author of a series of school arithmetics which were justly celebrated; he d. unm. at Boston Apr. 26, 1857.

*Page 95.* Insert and add the following:

- 401a. iii. Micajah, b. Apr. 12, 1772.
- 404. viii. Benjamin, b. July 29, 1776.

The children of No. 133, Watts, were:

- i. Phebe<sup>5</sup>, b. Aug. 11, 1772.
- ii. Hannah, b. Feb. 13, 1775.
- iii. Sally, b. July 7, 1777.
- iv. Lois, b. Oct. 22, 1779.
- v. Jane, b. Mar. 2, 1782.
- vi. Deborah, b. July 4, 1784.
- vii. Samuel Watts, b. May 19, 1787.
- viii. Moses Little, b. Apr. 11, 1789.

*Page 96.* Prefix to the children of No. 135, Charles, Pierce<sup>5</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1778; d. unm., Dec. 16, 1854.

*Page 97.* Add to children of No. 140, Peter,  
ix. Almira, b. Oct. 28, 1807.

Add to children of No. 142, Abijah,  
i. Sally<sup>5</sup>, b. June 15, 1785.

## FIFTH GENERATION

**154. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill February 17, 1765; married at Atkinson, N. H., February 23, 1790, Mary (Polly) Knight, of Atkinson; she died May 2, 1842, "aged 82."

He was a farmer and also a "singing master." He built a house near the north side of "Merrie's Creek Pond," now called Crystal Lake; his birthplace was on the southeastern side of the same pond.

He died at Haverhill December 24, 1836, "aged 71 years" says his gravestone. He bequeathed to his son Samuel lands at Haverhill and at Derry and Salem, N. H.; other bequests to sons Leonard and Daniel and wife Mary and to daughters Mary Webster and Anna Emerson.

### Children:

- i. Sophia<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 22, 1790; d. Nov. 25, 1797.
- ii. Anna, b. Sept. 9, 1792; d. Mar. 10, 1794.
- 441. iii. Leonard, b. Aug. 10, 1794.
- 442. iv. Daniel, b. July 24, 1796.
- 443. v. Joseph, bapt. Aug. 19, 1798.
- 444. vi. John Knight, bapt. Sept. 21, 1800.
- 445. vii. Samuel, b. May 10, 1802.
- viii. Mary, b. Apr. 8, 1804; m. Feb. 24, 1825, Daniel Webster.
- ix. Anna, b. Aug. 14, 1806; m. Jesse Emerson, No. 446.

**155. JAMES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill May 4, 1767; married at Chester, N. H., January 3, 1790, Elizabeth Corliss.

### Children:

- i. Sophia<sup>6</sup>, b. at Londonderry, N. H., May 31, 1798.
- 446. ii. Jesse, b. in 1801.
- iii. Richard, b. at Chester, N. H., May 24, 1802.
- iv. Phinehas, d. Feb. 25, 1803.
- 447. v. James, b. at Swanzey, N. H.

- vi. Stephen, b. May 2, 1804.
- vii. Scyrene, b. Feb. 25, 1809.

**158. JOHN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill February 10, 1777; married first, October 15, 1799, Mary (Polly) Eaton. He married second, at Salem, N. H., October 22, 1801, Abigail Duty.

He removed to Newbury, Vt. There he died February 18, 1861, "aged 84 years and 8 days."

Children:

- i. Louisa<sup>6</sup>, b. July 4, 1800.
- 448. ii. John, b. in 1801.
- 449. iii. Charles, b. in 1802.
- 450. iv. Ephraim, b. in 1810.
- v. Mary, m. Mar. 17, 1842, Jesse Hall. Child: Oscar Hall.
- vi. Relief, m. Samuel Grow.
- 450a.vii. Daniel, b. in 1814.

**159. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill August 14, 1782; married first, November 17, 1808, Alice ("Ellis") Little, of Atkinson, N. H.; she died December 12, 1809.

He married second, at Methuen, June 14, 1811, Mehitabel Harris, who died at Salem, N. H., September 13, 1814, "aged 22 years."

He died at Salem, N. H., October 7, 1814; his brother Daniel administering on the estate, paying the balance of \$479.15 to the guardian of the only surviving heir, Alice L.

Children:

- i. Sally<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 14, 1809; d. soon.
- ii. Alice L., b. Nov. 5, 1811; m. Dec. 27, 1831, Lt. Bailey Knight, of Atkinson, N. H.
- iii. Meribah, b. in June, 1813; d. Apr. 3, 1814.

**160. ISAIAH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill March 31, 1786; married

at Peterboro, N. H., December 15, 1808, Mary L. Chapman, of Plaistow, N. H.; she died March 20, 1843, "aged 54 years." He married second, February 16, 1845, Sally, daughter of Moses and Abiah Emery. He resided at Haverhill.

He died and his widow Sally administered on his estate September 2, 1856, and division was made to her, the four sons, the daughter, Marantha, and the heirs of deceased daughters Mary Ann and Louisa, in October, 1857. She married second, June 7, 1860, Jacob How.

#### Children:

- i. Marantha<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 23, 1809; m. Sept. 22, 1831, John S. Webster.
- 451. ii. John Franklin, b. Nov. 2, 1811.
- iii. Mary Ann, b. Mar. 14, 1815; m. May 24, 1838, Ellsworth Webster.
- 452. iv. Isaiah Haseltine, b. July 6, 1818.
- v. Louisa, b. May 11, 1821; m. (Louisa F.) Nov. 11, 1840, Albert Noyes, of Atkinson, N. H.
- 453. vi. Charles Richard, b. Nov. 27, 1823.
- 454. vii. Thomas Jefferson, b. Jan. 13, 1828.

**161.** MICHAEL<sup>5</sup> OR MICAH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Dover, N. H., May 1, 1758; married June 10, 1784, Elizabeth (Betty) Meserve, born January 25, 1764, died October 25, 1843.

He served in the Revolutionary Army "in the Massachusetts Continental line," and had a pension, issued April 13, 1819, dating from June 13, 1818; was then residing at Dover, N. H. He removed to Conway, N. H., where he died July 26, 1821.

#### Children:

- 455. i. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1786.
- ii. John, b. Mar. 19, 1788; d. in infancy.
- 456. iii. Jacob, b. July 8, 1791.
- iv. Sally, b. July 14, 1797; m. Ephraim Davis; she d. Sept. 10, 1843.
- v. Betsey Meserve, b. Sept. 25, 1800; m. Trueworthy Palmer; she d. in Conway, N. H., Nov. 10, 1843.



**162. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Dover, N. H., December 17, 1765; married first, at Conway, N. H., May 20, 1792, Betsey Heath. He married second, Hannah —, before 1821. Residence, Conway, N. H.

Child:

457. Joshua H.<sup>6</sup>, b. June 4, 1793.

**163. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Dover, N. H., September 13, 1768; married Joanna —.

He sold land in Dover which had belonged to his father and his share of his mother's thirds; bought land in Conway, N. H., in 1796. Is said to have gone to Denmark, Me., where he died November 6, 1840.

Child:

459. William<sup>6</sup>, "b. at Rochester, N. H., Aug. 25, 1791"  
(\*from the memorandum in the record of the marriage of a son of William at Alton, N. H.).

**164. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Dover, N. H., October 4, 1772; married in 1803 Abigail, daughter of Robert and Mary (Gage) Varney, born August 1, 1785, died July 15, 1868.

He resided at Dover, N. H.

He died July 7, 1860, devising his estate to his wife and children.

Children:

- i. Deborah<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 4, 1804; m. Isaac Benn.
- ii. Samuel, b. in 1807; d. unm. June 7, 1877, leaving his estate to his sisters and George W. Emerson.
- iii. Elizabeth, b. in 1814; m. David Foye.

**165. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H., February 12, 1763; married at Barrington, N. H., November 24, 1791, Mercy Hayes, born December 20, 1770, died April 16, 1847.

\*This is *presumed*, for several reasons, to be the correct placing of this person.



He lived at Farmington, N. H.; he died March 8, 1841; his will was admitted to probate September 7, 1841.

Children:

- i. Timothy<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 30, 1792; d. May 30, 1818.
- ii. Wentworth, b. Dec. 2, 1794; d. unm. Feb. 4, 1852.
- iii. Abigail, b. May 2, 1797; m. Sept. 27, 1819, John Stevens.
- 460. iv. Joseph, b. Feb. 17, 1808.
- v. Margaret, b. June 11, 1812; m. May 13, 1832, Evans Hayes, of Strafford, N. H.; she d. Oct. 9, 1854.

**166.** ANDREW<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H., February 10, 1771; married January 27, 1804, Betsey, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (McCrillis) Demeritt, born April 12, 1784, died October 6, 1849.

He resided at Durham, N. H.

He died August 1, 1835, leaving a will in which he provided for his wife and children; and the widow, in her will dated September 17, proved November 6, 1849, carried out the same plans.

Children:

- 461. i. Timothy<sup>6</sup>, b. July 23, 1805.
- ii. Andrew, b. Oct. 23, 1810; d. unm. June 13, 1838.
- iii. Abigail, b. Apr. 27, 1813; m. Apr. 9, 1837, Daniel Smith Meserve.
- 462. iv. Nathaniel\*, b. Sept. 26, 1815; m. Mrs. Sarah (Chesley) Frost; he d. Sept. 22, 1865.
- v. Mary, b. Dec. 10, 1816; d. Oct. 24, 1828.
- vi. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 17, 1825; m. James P. Ham; she d. Nov. 20, 1872.
- vii. Ebenezer Thompson, b. Dec. 11, 1828; d. unm. Mar. 9, 1905.

**167.** SAMUEL T.<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Smith<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H., January 12, 1770; married at Merrimac, N. H., August 15, 1798, Sarah (Sally) Fields, who was born there November 24, 1778.

\*Recorded "Samuel."

His home was in Durham, N. H. He served in the War of 1812 in the 11th U. S. Infantry.

He died at Sackett's Harbor December 24, 1813. His widow administered on his estate April 26, 1815. His name was placed on the Pension Roll and continued there five years (February 17, 1815, to February 17, 1820) and a pension was paid to his heirs, in accordance with Congressional statute.

Children:

- 463. i. Joshua Fields<sup>6</sup>, b. July 28, 1799.
- ii. Mary, b. Jan. 11, 1801; not living in 1815; "m. ———  
Catherin of New Boston, N. H."
- 464. iii. Samuel T., Jr., b. June 10, 1802; "m. in Bangor,  
Me., and went to Wisconsin."
- 465. iv. Timothy, b. Dec. 23, 1806; m. Mary Hodge, of  
Bangor, Me.
- 466. v. James, b. Nov. 21, 1809.
- vi. Harriet, b. May 16, 1812.

**168. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Smith<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H., March 1, 1772; married at Madbury, N. H., November 5, 1797, Nancy Davis of Lee, N. H.

"He removed to Litchfield, Me."

**169. SMITH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Smith<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H., May 12, 1776; married Bridget Buzzell. —

He resided at Barrington, N. H., and there he died. The widow made her will December 30, 1826, proved April 3, 1827, bequeathing her estate to her daughter Susan Hale and her son George W. Emerson.

Children:

- i. Susan<sup>6</sup>, m. Joseph W. Hale.
- ii. George W., d. in 1829, leaving no family.

**171. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Michael<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lee, N. H., October 4, 1772; married Elsie Dame.

He resided at Northwood, N. H., many years; removed to Barnstead, N. H., and January 7, 1823, conveyed his Northwood farm to his son Charles.

Child:

468. Charles<sup>6</sup>, b. at Barnstead, N. H., Sept. 18, 1795.

**172. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Michael<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lee, N. H.; married at Northwood, N. H., November 17, 1791, Eunice Watson.

He had a conveyance of land from his parents December 29, 1795; sold, September 12, 1798, his "one-fifth part of the real estate which was set off to Sally Emerson, his mother, being her right in the real estate of the widow of Paul Gerrish."

He removed to Northwood; February 17, 1815, he sold his farm and removed to East Livermore, Me. There he died February 19, 1841, as reported in the Exeter (N. H.) *Newsletter*, "formerly of Lee and Northwood, N. H."

**173. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Michael<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lee; married Emma Chapman. He married second, Sarah R. Chesley, who survived him.

Resided at Durham, N. H. He died and his estate was administered upon by his widow, who was also appointed guardian of the only heir, the daughter, Ellen A. Emerson. She receipted for her ward's portion July 3, 1869.

Child:

Ellen A.<sup>6</sup>, b. at Newcastle, N. H., Sept. 7, 1859.

**174. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H.; married at Lee, N. H., February 14, 1802, Betsey Davis of Madbury.

Samuel Emerson, aged 84, died at Pittsfield, N. H., September 30, 1854.

## Child:

470. Richard<sup>6</sup>, b. at Northwood, d. there Nov. 11, 1866, "aged 78." Is said to have married and had a son Daniel S.<sup>7</sup>, who was b. in 1831 and d. Aug. 30, 1866.

**175. JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H.; married first, at Wolfeborough, N. H., May 29, 1826, Mary Huckins. He married second, at Boston, January 14, 1827, Mary Cook, of Scituate.

He was a baker. Resided at Wakefield and Wolfeborough, N. H., and at Boston. He died at Haverhill. His estate was administered upon by his daughter, Mrs. Abbie A. Lewis, September 5, 1881.

## Children:

471. i. Henry L.<sup>6</sup>, b. May 5, 1830.  
 ii. Melissa S., b. in 1831; m. at Haverhill, Jan. 14, 1865, Alonzo A. Winn, of Lawrence.  
 iii. Emily, b. in April, 1834; d. at Salem, Aug. 17, 1853.  
 iv. Abbie A., b. in 1837; m. at Haverhill, Jan. 1, 1855, Alvin Lewis, b. at Brewer, Me.  
 v. Maria, b. July 17, 1849.

**176. LEVI<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., September 24, 1776; married first, at Lee, N. H., March 6, 1817, Mrs. (Huckins) Fox, widow of Benjamin Fox. He married second, March 24, 1825, Mrs. Hannah (Fox) Garland, widow of Dr. Otis Garland, of Somersworth, N. H.

He died at Lee, N. H., July 18, 1859.

**178. ELIPHALET<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H.; married first (name not found); he married second, Mrs. Sally (Dow) Trickey, widow of Joseph Trickey; he married third, Mrs. Prudence Bunker; he married fourth, at Effingham, N. H., in 1872 (called "82 years of age"), Mrs. Olive Hanson, "aged 65."

He lived at Barnstead till his old age when he removed to Effingham, where he died May 31, 1884, called "98 years old." We are not responsible for the contradictions in dates.

Children:

- 475. i. Charles G.<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1814.
- 476. ii. Bela H., b. Dec. 28, 1816.
- iii. Susan, m. David T. Bartlett.
- 477. iv. Levi W., b. Mar. 3, 1823.
- v. Eliza J., b. Jan. 13, 1826.
- vi. Mary F., b. Aug. 1, 1830; d. at Lowell, Oct. 20, 1849.

**182. MOSES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Madbury, N. H., in December, 1781; married October 17, 1803, Rosamond, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Jones) Nutter, who died at Lee, N. H., February 22, 1870.

He lived at Lee, N. H.

Children:

- 478. i. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, b. about 1810.
- 479. ii. James.
- 480. iii. Daniel, b. Mar. 15, 1822.
- 481. iv. True William.
- v. Elizabeth W.
- vi. Deborah, m. Timothy Demeritt of Nottingham.
- 482. vii. Solomon D., b. July 8, 1813.

**183. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Madbury, N. H.; married first, April 30, 1789, Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel Morrill of Northwood, N. H. He married second (after July 1, 1828), her sister, Mary Morrill.

Resided at Northwood and later at Pittsfield, N. H., near Jenness Pond.

Children:

- 483. i. Richard Fitts<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 15, 1789.
- 484. ii. Daniel.



- iii. Abigail, m. (1) James Jones; m. (2) John Judkins; m. (3) Mr. Jacobs, of Barnstead, N. H.
- 485. iv. Samuel, b. in 1813.
- v. Polly, m. Aaron Snell, of Barnstead, N. H.; d. in 1827.
- 486. vi. Morrill, b. April 11, 1802.
- 487. vii. Ira, b. Oct. 19, 1806.
- 488. viii. Moses D., b. Jan. 6, 1808.

**194. SOLOMON<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H.; married Deborah, daughter of David and Abigail Young; she died June 19, 1843, "aged 58."

He lived at Barnstead; he died December 15, 1868, "aged 89."

#### Children:

- i. Abigail Young<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 22, 1812; d. Aug. 22, 1827.
- ii. Thomas, b. in 1815; d. May 13, 1855.
- iii. Solomon Young, b. Sept. 31, 1817; d. Jan. 31, 1841.
- iv. Deborah Young, b. Sept. 4, 1818; m. Joel Clark; d. Aug. 4, 1841.
- v. Paul, b. in 1821; d. Mar. 4, 1842.
- 498. vi. Jefferson, b. Oct. 25, 1823.
- vii. George Washington (twin), b. Oct. 25, 1823; a dentist, res. at Macon, Ga., many years; was a prominent citizen. Returned to Barnstead; d. unm., Feb. 26, 1902.
- viii. Nancy J., b. in 1826; m. Henry Ward; d. May 20, 1865.
- 499. ix. James Madison, b. June 30, 1827.
- 500. x. Andrew Jackson, b. July 24, 1830.
- xi. Moore P. Lived at Barnstead, N. H.

**195. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H.; married at Lee, N. H., March 6, 1817, Susan Dame.

**196. MOSES PRENTISS<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., March 15, 1793; married Sally, daughter of Samuel Caswell, born October 14, 1799, died February 26, 1876.

He lived at his native town; died August 15, 1875,



leaving a will, bequeathing his property with kind discrimination to his wife, six sons, daughters Sylvania Philpot, Mary A. Ross and Alvidia A. Lord, and grandsons Llewelyn H., Frederick A. and Albert E. Emerson.

Children:

- 501. i. Simeon<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 16, 1820.
- 502. ii. Samuel Harrison, b. Sept. 17, 1823.
- iii. M. Jane, b. May 6, 1826; m. Ichabod Philpot.
- iv. Sylvania, b. about 1828; m. Richard Philpot; res. Dover, N. H.
- v. Mary A., b. Sept. 6, 1830; m. (1) John Goodale; m. (2) Joseph H. Ross; res. Lynn.
- 503. vi. Charles F., b. July 24, 1833.
- 504. vii. John O., b. Nov. 9, 1835.
- 505. viii. Jeremiah E., b. Aug. 4, 1838.
- 506. ix. George H., b. Jan. 12, 1841; m. Nellie Pickering. He and his brother Jeremiah served in the Civil War in the 15th N. H. Vol. Inf. Ch., male, b. June 20, 1882.
- x. Alvidia Alfranzo, b. Feb. 21, 1844; m. (1) Jacob Wentworth; m. (2) Horace Lord; m. (3) William A. Adsit. Her name also given Elwilda.

**197. ELIPHALET D.<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., June 1, 1792; married Hannah Field, of Kittery, Me.

He removed to Salisbury, N. H.

Children:

- i. Betsey<sup>6</sup>, m. Mr. Shaw.
- 507. ii. Alfred, m. Susan, dau. of Elijah Emerson; said to have rem. to Madrid, N. Y.
- iii. Martha, b. in May, 1811; m. Aug. 28, 1846, Joseph A. Whitecher, of Strafford, N. H.; she d. Dec. 30, 1898.
- iv. John, d. unm., about 1890.

**202. ELIJAH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Madbury, N. H., February 27, 1783; married at Lee, December 25, 1803, Abigail, daughter of John and Susanna Jones, of Lee, born March 6, 1782, died December 27, 1864.

He died December 21, 1866.

## Children:

511. i. Moses<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 2, 1804.  
 ii. Polly, b. Mar. 10, 1808; m. William H. Elliott,  
 who d. Feb. 10, 1859; she d. Apr. 20, 1843.  
 Children:  
 1. Jesse Elliott.  
 2. Hannah Elliott; m. George W. Blake.  
 3. Mahala Elliott; m. George T. Munsey.  
 4. Abbie Elliott; m. Elbridge C. Drew.
512. iii. Solomon, b. June 6, 1810.  
 513. iv. John Jones, b. July 31, 1812; d. Aug. 23, 1865.  
 514. v. George Washington, b. Jan. 2, 1816.  
 vi. Susan, b. July 1, 1819; m. Alfred Emerson; rem. to  
 Madrid, N. Y.  
 vii. Sally, b. Dec. 31, 1821; d. unm. Jan. 14, 1841.  
 515. viii. Timothy, b. June 23, 1825.

**203. SOLOMON<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Madbury, N. H., about 1785; married at Lee, N. H., February 12, 1815, Betsey Demeritt, born at Madbury, who died at Holyoke, December 18, 1870, "aged 76."

## Children:

516. i. Solomon<sup>6</sup>.  
 516a. ii. John.  
 516b. iii. Albert Haven, b. in 1817.  
 iv. William, d. young.

**204. MOSES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Madbury, N. H.; married at Boston, January 12, 1817, Eliza W. Pike; she died at Plymouth, N. H., July 26, 1884.

## Children:

- i. Oliver<sup>6</sup>.  
 ii. Caroline.  
 iii. Eliza.  
 iv. Mary Jane, m. John Abbott.  
 v. Frank.  
 vi. Lydia.  
 517. vii. Hiram S.  
 viii. Adelaide.

**205. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Madbury, N. H., March 13, 1797; married at Boston, January 9, 1823, Sarah, daughter of Captain Joseph Warren and Sally Rea Homer, born December 19, 1799, died October 11, 1889.

He was a builder and contractor. Resided some years at Boston, then some time at Haverhill, and afterward removed to Dover, N. H.

He died February 14, 1858.

#### Children:

- 518. i. Charles<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 9, 1824.
- ii. Sarah Homer, b. Oct. 4, 1825; m. in Boston, Jan. 18, 1849, George Francis Thayer. She d. s. p., Apr. 25, 1892.
- 518a.iii. George Thatcher, b. Dec. 4, 1827.
- 519. iv. Joseph Homer, b. Apr. 30, 1832.
- 520. v. Warren, b. June 18, 1834.
- vi. Mary Ridgway, b. Jan. 2, 1840; m. at Dover, N. H., Nov. 22, 1864, Horace Stone. She d. at Montclair, N. J., June 24, 1908.

#### Children:

- 1. William Emerson Stone, b. Oct. 1, 1865; m. Oct. 21, 1900, Matilda McKee.
- 2. Elizabeth Emerson Stone, b. Nov. 7, 1867; d. Oct. 6, 1888.
- vii. Caroline Elizabeth, b. May 16, 1842; m. at Dover, N. H., May 29, 1872, Charles Chase Dorr.

#### Child:

- Alice Emerson Dorr, b. Mar. 11, 1879; m. Sept. 3, 1907, Horace Louis Cilley.

#### Children:

- (1) Charles Dorr Cilley, b. July 12, 1908.
- (2) Homer Ridgway Cilley, b. Apr. 14, 1913.

**207. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill, baptized June 30, 1771; married first, at Bedford, N. H., February 14, 1793, Margaret Dunlap. She brought to her new home some bright red rose bushes, that have continued to bloom for her descendants. She died in 1811.

He married second, at Lowell, October 29, 1826, Mrs. Sarah Jane Brown.

He resided at Windham, N. H., on his father's former homestead, acquiring also "the Wilson Place, the Amos Emerson Farm and the Thompson Lot," as inventoried April 17, 1829; he died shortly before that date.

The widow made her will February 28, 1834, bequeathing to her sons John D., Jesse, Isaac, Archibald, Robert, Amos and James, and daughters Mary Brown, Martha D. Hoit and Margaret Plumer; proved October 11, 1843.

Children:

- i. Mary<sup>6</sup>, b. July 22, 1793; m. Deliverance Brown.
- ii. Martha, b. Oct. 10, 1795; m. Nov. 28, 1824, Abram P. Hoyt, of Billerica, afterward of Bridgewater, N. H.
521. iii. John D., b. July 16, 1797.
522. iv. Jesse, b. Jan. 10, 1800.
- v. Margaret, b. Apr. 2, 1802.
523. vi. Isaac, b. Nov. 28, 1804.
- vii. Amos, b. Jan. 2, 1807; d. unm. Jan. 11, 1881.
524. viii. Archibald, b. June 29, 1808.
- ix. Jane, b. Dec. 11, 1810; d. æ. 2 yrs.
525. x. James, b. Aug. 21, 1812.
526. xi. Robert, b. May 4, 1814.
- xii. Moses, b. June 20, 1817; d. Aug. 5, 1827.
- xiii. Sarah D., b. Mar. 11, 1820; m. June 10, 1855, William H. Proctor, of Windham.

**208. AMOS<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill, baptized May 24, 1772; married as first wife, Mary, daughter of Alexander, Jr.,\* and Margaret (Gardner) Morrow, born at Windham N. H., about 1766; died October 29, 1813, "aged 47 years" (gravestone). He married second, at Boston, May 22, 1814 (by Rev. Charles Lowell), Rebecca Little. He married third, at Boston, December 24, 1823, Mary Briggs.

\*Alexander Morrow, Sr., was one of the Scotch-Irish founders of Windham, N. H.; he died June 2, 1767, <sup>66</sup>"in his 87th year." His wife, Agnes, died June 18, 1768, "in her 74th year." The son Alexander, Jr., died July 5, 1812; "æ. 69"; Margaret (Gardner) Morrow died about 1830.

He bought a farm in Windham, N. H., and lived on it some years, when he sold it to his brother Isaac. He was afterward a merchant in Boston, the directory and other records showing him there from 1814 to 1821; returned to Windham and spent the closing years of his life there. He died March 21, 1839. His gravestone bears the following lines:

"Receive, O earth, this faded form,  
In thy cold bosom let it lie;  
Safe let it rest from every storm.  
Soon must it rise no more to die."

Children:

527. i. James<sup>6</sup>, b. about 1792; attested by his father in the settlement of his estate.
- ii. A child, d. at Boston, Feb. 28, 1816; "bur. at Copp's Hill."
- iii. Rebecca b. at Boston; d. æ. 1 yr. 3 mos., Sept. 25, 1820; "buried at Windham, N. H." (Boston record.)

**210. NEHEMIAH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill in 1768; married at Newbury, February 6, 1794, Abigail Knight, of Newbury; she died at Haverhill, September 8, 1836, "aged 69 years."

He bought and sold several tracts of land; the chief was a farm of thirty-five acres which was deeded to him by Ephraim and Nancy Corliss for \$5 September 10, 1833. He died August 3, 1853, bequeathing his property to Zelenda Martin, widow, and Charles Martin. The record of his death contains the statement of his age and parentage, not otherwise recorded.

**211. WILLARD<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill May 7, 1773; married at Sutton, N. H., November 16, 1797, Abigail (Nabby) Davis.

He removed to Sutton, N. H.; was one of the subscribers to the church building fund in 1794. He spent his last days at Wilmot, N. H.



He died January 28, 1859, "aged 86 years, 8 months and 21 days."

Children:

- i. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1798; m. Samuel Carr, of Wilmot, N. H.
528. ii. Nehemiah, b. Apr. 13, 1800.
- iii. Phebe, b. Jan. 8, 1803; d. unm. in Mar. 1880.
529. iv. Lysias, b. Feb. 21, 1805.
- v. Hannah Bradley, b. Feb. 7, 1807.
- vi. Nabby K. (twin), b. Feb. 7, 1807.
- vii. Rhapsey, b. Mar. 28, 1810.
- viii. Harrison, b. July 19, 1812.
- 529a.ix. Anthony, b. Nov. 22, 1817.
- x. Rhoda, b. at Wilmot, Oct. 17, 1822; d. Aug. 17, 1825.

**214.** NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Samuel*<sup>4</sup>, *Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Newburyport September 7, 1764; married January 12, 1786, Sally, daughter of Phinehas Lovejoy.

Resided at Plymouth, N. H.

He died August 17, 1808; she married second, April 15, 1810, Matthew Ramsey.

Children:

- i. Sally<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 10, 1787; d. May 25, 1879.
- ii. Polly, b. Feb. 29, 1788; d. Nov. 17, 1801.
- iii. Sybil, b. Oct. 10, 1789.
530. iv. Phinehas L., b. Sept. 3, 1791; m. Amy, dau. of Jonas Willoughby. He d. and she m. (2) William Nevins Wheeler.
- v. Hannah, b. May 5, 1794.
- vi. Deborah, b. June 8, 1796; m. William Goold.
- vii. Lavinia, b. June 5, 1798; d. young.

**215.** NATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Samuel*<sup>4</sup>, *Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Newburyport November 10, 1766; married August 9, 1791, Mary, daughter of Ephraim Keyes.

He resided at New Hampton, N. H.

Children:

- i. Mary<sup>6</sup>, d. young.
- ii. Betsey, b. Aug. 24, 1794; m. Josiah Shaw Hight, who d. Sept. 11, 1822; she d. Nov. 1, 1817.



- iii. Virtue, b. May 17, 1797; m. May 17, 1826, William Chase, who d. Sept. 18, 1873; she d. May 26, 1865.
- 531. iv. Charles, b. Oct. 31, 1799.
- v. Mary, m. Daniel Gordon, of New Hampton, N. H.
- vi. Sophronia, m. John F. Blake, of the same place.
- 532. vii. Samuel, b. Feb. 15, 1811.

**218. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Newburyport May 7, 1775; married June 10, 1812, Sarah, daughter of Oliver Smith Blake, who died March 29, 1872.

He removed in 1802 to Bridgewater, N. H. He died February 25, 1861.

#### Children:

- i. Julia<sup>6</sup>, b. May 1, 1814; d. Sept. 13, 1822.
- ii. Melinda, b. Apr. 22, 1816; m. Mar. 8, 1838, Charles Adams.
- iii. Mary Ann, b. Feb. 9, 1823; m. Thomas Shute.
- iv. Julia Ann, b. Mar. 31, 1826; m. Thomas Shute.

**219. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Plymouth, N. H., April 27, 1777; married October 10, 1801, Dorothy, daughter of Jacob Smith.

Resided at Plymouth, N. H. He died May 10, 1816.

#### Children:

- i. Mary<sup>6</sup>, a deaf mute.
- ii. Maria, b. Mar. 22, 1802; m. Aug. 19, 1822, William Willoughby.
- iii. Nancy, m. John H. Currier, of Ryegate, Vt.
- iv. Jemima, b. Dec. 13, 1804; m. George W. Ward.
- v. ~Hannah, m. Mr. Brickett.
- 533. vi. Gilman S., b. June 12, 1807.
- vii. Eliza, m. Mr. Webber; res. at Paris, Me.

**221. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Plymouth, N. H., May 5, 1784;

married December 2, 1819, Betsey Brown, of Campton, N. H.

He removed to Alexandria, N. H.

He died September 5, 1846.

Children:

- 534. i. Moses<sup>6</sup>, b. at Alexandria, N. H., Dec. 16, 1820.
- ii. William, b. 1824; sailed on a vessel and was never heard from.
- 535. iii. Ebenezer, b. 1827; d. at Manchester, N. H., in 1847.
- 536. iv. John, resided at Newburyport.

**222. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Plymouth, N. H., May 27, 1787; married September 27, 1810, Lucy, daughter of Oliver Smith Blake, born January 25, 1783, died April 10, 1856.

He removed to Lowell. He died June 11, 1866.

Children:

- 537. i. Roswell Bills<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 25, 1812.
- ii. Daniel George, b. Feb. 21, 1814; m. at Lowell, Feb. 22, 1846, Mrs. Mary Leavitt (Putnam) Moore. Rem. to Cincinnati, O.; d. Nov. 15, 1880.
- iii. Deborah Ingalls, b. July 14, 1816; m. Oct. 25, 1843, Isaac S. Allen; rem. to California. Son Ethan Allen, res. at Ashland, N. H.
- iv. Ruth George, b. June 20, 1819; m. Drury F. Cummings.
- v. Ira Smith, b. May 28, 1824.

**224. JOHN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hopkinton, N. H., June 7, 1776; married Molly —.

Child:

John<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 28, 1795.

**230. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Concord, N. H., May 2, 1783; married there March 7, 1814, Judith Silver, of Bow, N. H.

Child:

Samuel<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 4, 1814; d. at Concord, Jan. 16, 1896.

**231. JOHN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Concord, N. H., February 17, 1793; married there September 29, 1814, Hannah Nudd.

Children:

- 543. i. Isaac Lewis<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1821.
- ii. William, b. in 1822, d. in 1825.
- iii. John Gilman, d. in 1825, æ. 6 yrs.

**232. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Day<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., September 9, 1762; married first, July 25, 1790, Abigail Page. He married second, September 12, 1806, Martha, daughter of Dudley and Martha (Webster) Bailey, who died at Chelmsford, August 8, 1879.

He was a housewright and joiner at Salem, N. H. He died January 10, 1841.

Children:

- i. Erasmus<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 10, 1790.
- ii. Abigail, b. at Weare, N. H., Nov. 21, 1797.
- iii. Joanna, b. Oct. 6, 1800.
- 548. iv. Dudley Bailey, b. Aug. 26, 1808.

**233. DAY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Day<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., October 7, 1764; married at Methuen, October 21, 1792, Susanna Young, who outlived him and died at Salem, N. H., December 8, 1861.

He died May 19, 1852.

Children:

- i. Joanna<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 30, 1793; d. Aug. 12, 1821.
- ii. Sophronia, b. Dec. 10, 1796; m. Nov. 12, 1818, John Corliss, Jr.
- 550. iii. Oliver, b. Apr. 30, 1800.
- 551. iv. Jesse, b. Oct. 15, 1801.
- v. Abiah, b. May 13, 1803; m. Sept. 10, 1826, Joseph Whittier.

**234. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Day<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen, November 1, 1769, baptized

November 5, 1769; married at Salem, N. H., February 23, 1791, Miriam Pattee, born August 3, 1769.

He removed to Francestown, N. H., as early as 1806.

Children:

- 552. i. Sherburne<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1792.
- 553. ii. Day (twin), b. Feb. 4, 1792.
- iii. Hannah, b. June 21, 1794.
- iv. Miriam, b. May 9, 1797.
- v. Abigail, b. Jan. 21, 1799.
- vi. Jessie, b. Mar. 4, 1802.
- 554. vii. Timothy, b. June 19, 1805.
- 555. viii. Edward P., b. Feb. 6, 1809.

**235.** AMOS<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Day*<sup>4</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Salem, N. H., April 18, 1776; married first, at Haverhill, January 9, 1800, Sarah Holland.

Amos Emerson married second, at Methuen, December 2, 1823, Phebe M. Bodwell.

He bequeathed all to his wife Phebe, in his will dated June 8, 1852. She died at Salem, N. H., October 8, 1882, "aged 78."

Children:

- 557. i. Leonard<sup>6</sup>, b. at Haverhill Aug. 8, 1800.
- 558. ii. Charles, b. May 21, 1802.

**238.** CYRUS BALDWIN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Amos*<sup>4</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Chester, N. H., November 29, 1772; married at Raymond, N. H., November 3, 1808, Betsey, daughter of John and Betsey Varnum, who died March 8, 1868.

**239.** SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Timothy*<sup>4</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Haverhill September 6, 1775; married at Methuen, May 6, 1798, Abigail Morse.

He died at Lynn, July 24, 1853.

Children:

- i. Harriet<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1798.
- ii. Laura, b. June 8, 1802.

- iii. Samuel, b. Sept. 28, 1805.
- iv. Elizabeth, b. at Salem, N. H., Aug. 18, 1807.
- 559. v. Joseph M., b. Oct. 15, 1814.

**240. PHINEHAS<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill January 8, 1781; married at Bradford, August 1, 1803, Mehitabel, daughter of Free Grace and Susanna (Platts) Parker, born January 14, 1782.

After residing some time at Bradford, he removed to Bucksport and then to Orland, Me.; was an innkeeper. He died January 27, 1847.

Children:

- i. Louisa<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1804; d. in 1805.
- 560. ii. Aaron Parker, b. Aug. 13, 1805.
- 561. iii. Charles, b. Feb. 23, 1809.
- 562. iv. Walter, b. Apr. 30, 1812.

**246. KIMBALL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill March 28, 1775; married October 14, 1805, Sarah Webster, of Salem, N. H., born April 7, 1784, died October 10, 1860.

He was a prosperous farmer at Francestown, N. H. He died May 9, 1854.

Children:

- i. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1806; m. Jan. 22, 1829, James C. Follansbee, of Francestown; she d. Oct. 22, 1879.
- ii. Lydia, b. June 1, 1808; d. Oct. 10, 1816.
- iii. Louisa, b. June 30, 1811; m. Oct. 15, 1832, Issacher Dodge, of New Boston, N. H.; she d. Oct. 3, 1888.
- iv. Emeline Gove, b. May 21, 1814; m. Oct. 2, 1843, Thomas E. Fisher; d. Jan. 16, 1845.
- 571. v. Kimball Webster, b. Mar. 4, 1817.
- vi. Sarah M., b. Jan. 8, 1820; m. (1) Mar. 30, 1841, John L. Stevens; m. (2) July 9, 1850, William S. Weston, of Nashua, N. H.; she d. at Bradford, Vt., Dec. 17, 1887.
- 572. vii. Moses Weston, b. July 21, 1822.
- viii. Betsey, b. Apr. 26, d. May 4, 1826.
- ix. Henrietta A., b. Sept. 10, 1827; m. Dec. 30, 1852, Alfred Marden, of New Boston, N. H., and Beaver Dam, Wis.



**247. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill May 3, 1781; married February 20, 1811, Lucinda Burdick Morse.

He sold his property in Haverhill, March 2, 1830, and removed to Hanover, N. H.

Children:

- i. Hannah Eaton<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 5, 1813; int. mar. George B. Dow July 1, 1842.
- 573. ii. Silas Morse, b. Jan. 4, 1817.
- iii. Sophronia, b. Mar. 8, 1819.
- 574. iv. Daniel Burdick, b. July 31, 1821; d. at Lebanon, N. H., Jan. 30, 1890.
- 575. v. James Eastman, b. Feb. 2, 1824.
- 576. vi. John Milton, b. Sept. 12, 1826.\*

**249. ALLEN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Dunstable April 19, 1782; married December 7, 1809, Anna Crocker, born at Coventry, Conn., August 26, 1791, died at Rushford, N. Y., September 26, 1852, "while on a visit."

He died at Amity, Pa., May 5, 1852.

Children:

- 581. i. Charles Austin<sup>6</sup>, b. at Thetford, Vt., July 10, 1811,
- ii. Mary Cummings, b. Nov. 29, 1812; m. at Amity. Pa., May 25, 1850, A. M. Taylor, who d. about 1897; she d. Oct. 5, 1894.  
Child:  
Helen Taylor.
- iii. Laura, b. Aug. 17, 1814; m. at Perryville, N. Y., Sept. 26, 1831, Jeremiah H. Crittenden, who d. at Cadiz, N. Y., Feb. 22, 1879; she d. at Titusville, Pa.
- 582. iv. Cyrus Crocker, b. at Augusta, N. Y., Apr. 21, 1816; m. Jan. 5, 1843, Susan Gilbert; he d. in Missouri, Oct. 22, 1888.
- 583. v. William Allen, b. at Manlius, Onondaga Co., N. Y., June 7, 1818.
- vi. Henry Buel, b. at Manlius, N. Y., Mar. 11, 1820; d. unm.

\*Some John M. m. Drusilla P. Hodgman, who d. Aug. 19, 1907, æ. 74 yrs. 1 mo. 14 dys.



- vii. James Harvey, b. at Manlius, N. Y., Dec. 27, 1821; d. Jan. 2, 1823.
- viii. Ann Eliza, b. at Cazenovia, N. Y., Nov. 27, 1823; m. at Amity, Pa., Sept. 16, 1847, Watson Robinson; res. (1909) at Herkimer, N. Y.
- ix. Frances Maria, b. at Sullivan, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1825; m. at Amity, Pa., Feb. 28, 1850, Benson Taylor, who d. at Wattsburg, Pa., Apr. 12, 1899.
- 584. x. Jonathan, b. at Fenner, N. Y., Aug. 23, 1828.
- xi. Lucinda, b. at Perryville, N. Y., Nov. 3, 1830; m. Albert Bannister; res. at Los Angeles, Cal., with her dau. Mrs. Carrie E. Lewis.
- xii. Lucius, b. at Tully, N. Y., Aug. 19, 1834. "In the West at last accounts."

**250. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Walpole, N. H., in 1781; married Lydia Crosby, of Dummerston, Vt., born in 1793, died, a widow, at Walpole, N. H., June 5, 1876.

He resided at Walpole, N. H.

#### Children:

- i. Caroline F.<sup>6</sup>, b. July 14, 1820; m. Nov. 8, 1838, Silas Angier.
- ii. Mary Jane, b. Feb. 3, 1822; m. June 2, 1841, William B. Mason.
- 585. iii. John Crosby, b. Oct. 12, 1823.
- iv. George Eastman, b. Sept. 11, 1825; d. Sept. 3, 1853.
- v. Sarah Abigail, b. Feb. 21, 1827; m. William B. Mason.
- vi. Harriet Maria, b. Sept. 25, 1830; m. Charles W. Wyman.

**252. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., October 18, 1769; married Mary —.

He died July 23, 1839.

#### Children:

- i. Betsey<sup>6</sup>, b. July 26, 1804.
- 590. ii. John Varnum, b. Dec. 8, 1807.

**253. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., December 1,

1773; married at Concord, N. H., June 15, 1815, Mary Norton, also of Candia; "she died in 1874, aged 96." (Hist. Candia.)

"Nathaniel Emerson, 2d, died in 1858, aged 84." (Hist. Candia.)

Children:

591. i. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1816.

592. ii. George, b. in 1822; m. at Manchester, N. H., Oct. 18, 1876, Ella A., dau. of Nehemiah and Hannah Rowe, æ. 31 yrs.

**254. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., February 26, 1776; married May 31, 1798, Sally Clay, who survived him and married second, Phinehas Colby.

He was a land surveyor; resided at Candia, N. H. Was elected representative in 1805; died at Concord, N. H., of hemorrhage of the lungs, October 11, 1806.

Children:

593. i. John Clay<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1798.

594. ii. Richard, b. Feb. 20, 1801.

iii. Jonathan, d. Apr. 7, 1805.

iv. Sophronia, d. June 1, 1807.

**255. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., July 15, 1783; married Betsey Fernald, born February 7, 1787; died at McDonough, Chenango County, N. Y., March 1, 1838.

She emigrated about 1818 from New Hampshire to New York, in company with her brother William Fernald.

Samuel Emerson "was lost at sea (shipped from Boston Harbor in 1816 or 1817, and was never heard from)." (Dr. Linn Emerson.)

Children:

595. i. Moses Sargent<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1806.

ii. Fairzina, b. Feb. 23, 1808; m. about 1826, Zadoc Mack.

**256. MOSES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., June 18, 1786; married Eliza Nelson, born August 7, 1791, died May 3, 1868.

He was a faithful, peace-making, helpful man, active in the Congregational church for half a century. He died at Candia, August 8, 1876.

Children:

596. i. Charles S.<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 10, 1811.
- ii. Sophronia, b. Oct. 10, 1813; m. Dec. 3, 1833, Daniel Atherton, who was b. Jan. 1, 1813, and d. July 24, 1859. She d. June 5, 1852.

Children:

1. Susan B. Atherton, b. May 28, 1836; d. Dec. 23, 1879.
2. Daniel W. Atherton, b. July 7, 1840.
3. Sophronia Atherton, b. Apr. 23, 1845; d. young.
- iii. Sophia, b. May 13, 1816; m. Aug. 14, 1846, Andrew McGovern, who was b. Oct. 31, 1814.

Children:

1. Charles McGovern, b. May 18, 1847; d. in Sept. 1868.
2. Edward McGovern, b. Mar. 31, 1850.
3. Andrew E. McGovern, b. Mar. 28, 1854.
- iv. Lydia F., b. Sept. 30, 1818; m. May 22, 1851, David Rowe.

Children:

1. Horace S. Rowe, b. Aug. 14, 1853.
2. Hattie M. Rowe, b. July 18, 1856.
- v. Elizabeth, b. June 4, 1822; d. Sept. 15, 1825.
- vi. Sarah, b. and d. in 1824.
- vii. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 3, 1825; d. Aug. 17, 1828.
- viii. Clarissa F., b. Nov. 30, 1827; m. (1) May 22, 1851, Charles C. French, who d. Nov. 4, 1853; she m. (2) Enoch P. Hoitt.

Children:

1. Charles Hoitt.
2. Nettie Hoitt.
- ix. Jane G., b. Aug. 20, 1830; d. Mar. 7, 1849.
- x. Sarah A., b. Oct. 19, 1832; m. Dec. 31, 1865, Enoch H. Perry, who was b. July 28, 1825. She d. Jan. 2, 1905.

## Children:

1. Laura E. Perry, b. Dec. 20, 1867.
2. Edmund Perry, b. and d. in 1870.
- xi. Martha V., b. June 18, 1835; d. Sept. 30, 1838.

**257. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michàel<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., December 25, 1793; married there March 31, 1824, Mary Nelson, born at Allenstown, N. H., June 18, 1795, died at Candia, N. H., May 17, 1854.

He removed to Medford, Mass. He died there July 20, 1872, and was buried at his native place.

## Children:

- i. Paulina Chapin<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 16, d. Oct. 12, 1825.
- ii. Mary Anne, b. Nov. 24, 1826; m. May 31, 1842, Joseph Rand, b. in Chester, N. H., Aug. 13, 1820.  
Child:  
Eliza A. S. Rand, b. Sept. 16, 1843; m. Dec. 27, 1864, Thomas T. Turner. She d. Dec. 8, 1900.
- iii. Lydia Fitts, b. Mar. 7, 1829; m. at Concord, N. H., Nov. 18, 1849, Caleb Atherton, who was b. Aug. 26, 1826; she d. Sept. 1, 1902.

## Children:

1. Mary Elizabeth Atherton, b. Apr. 11, 1851; d. Oct. 16, 1870.
2. Lily Bell Atherton, b. Feb. 13, 1856; d. June 14, 1857.
3. Lily Bell Atherton, b. Dec. 17, 1857.
4. Linnie Florence Atherton, b. Dec. 28, 1867.
- iv. Edwin, b. May 3, 1831; d. Apr. 29, 1834.
- v. Elizabeth (twin), b. May 3, 1831.
- vi. Ansel, b. Apr. 30, 1833; m. at Danvers, June 29, 1857, Ida Currier; he d. June 25, 1868. His child, Elmer, was drowned in 1877.
- vii. Martha Vose, b. Mar. 28, 1836.
- viii. Paulina Amancy, b. Aug. 25, 1839; d. Mar. 30, 1849.
- ix. Charles Edwin, b. Oct. 5, 1841; a produce dealer at Boston. He m. there, Feb. 7, 1870, Linda A. Bryant; he d. at Boston, Mar. 26, 1870.

**258. JOHN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., February 8, 1796;

married June 1, 1823, Amanda Chapin, who died December 15, 1870.

He resided at Bath, Steuben County, N. Y.

He died March 13, 1874.

Children:

- i. John Calvin<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1825; d. in 1887.
- ii. Susan, d. young.
- iii. Harriet, d. Dec. 26, 1894.

**259.** ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., September 14, 1800; married June 17, 1824, Abigail Dolbeer, born October 23, 1802, died November 17, 1881.

He was a farmer and school teacher; representative to the legislature, senator, officer in the town; a member of the Congregational church and of the Masonic Fraternity. He died October 18, 1891.

Children:

- i. Sarah Whiting<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1826; m. Dec. 7, 1859, Dea. Edmund Hill, who was b. Mar. 20, 1819, and d. Sept. 15, 1896; she d. Mar. 5, 1899.

Child:

Edmund Emerson Hill, physician at Suncook, N. H.

597. ii. John Dolbeer, b. May 29, 1828.
598. iii. Daniel Fitts, b. Apr. 2, 1830.
599. iv. Moses Franklin, b. Nov. 15, 1832.
- v. Lydia Ann, b. Jan. 19, 1835; m. Dec. 15, 1858, Jesse Wadleigh Sargent, b. May 20, 1836.
- vi. Luther Harvey, b. July 29, 1837; d. Dec. 11, 1837.
600. vii. Luther Wilson, b. Oct. 15, 1838.
- viii. Nancy Maria, b. Jan. 30, 1842; m. June 27, 1867, Baxter R. Brown, being his first wife; she d. Aug. 15, 1876, and he m. (2) her niece, Ruth Abbie Emerson.
- ix. Abraham Melvin, b. July 30, 1844; d. Mar. 2, 1845.

**259a.** THOMAS<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., July 5, 1803; married September 7, 1828, Sarah Ann Haines.



They lived in Manchester, N. H., until 1868; then removed to Hadley, Will County, Ill. He died November 4, 1869.

Children:

- 601. i. Sereno<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1829.
- 602. ii. Addison, b. Nov. 14, 1831.
- 603. iii. Franklin W., b. Nov. 9, 1834.
- iv. Josephine A., b. July 22, 1841.

**260. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Chester, N. H., February 4, 1792; married first, December 26, 1824, Mary Ann Morton, of Moultonborough, N. H. He married second, January 5, 1860, Mrs. Elizabeth (Morrill) Pickett, of Chester, N. H.

He graduated at Dartmouth College in 1814; read law and began practice at Moultonborough, N. H. (spending a few years at Sandwich, but returning to Moultonborough). Was state senator in 1859. He died March 3, 1873.

Child:

- 604. John Moses<sup>6</sup>, b. July 13, 1834.

**261. JOHN S.<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Chester, N. H., December 28, 1800; married October 25, 1831, Ursula Sophia, daughter of Rev. Gad and Sophia (Clapp) Newell, of Nelson, N. H., born September 27, 1806, died November 24, 1888.

He graduated at Dartmouth College in 1826; Andover Theological Seminary, 1830. Went as a missionary of the Congregational churches to the Hawaiian Islands in 1831, where he performed a very efficient part in the transformation of the people. He resided at Waialua, Oahu. He returned on a visit in 1860, when he received the degree of M.D. from Dartmouth College.

He died in his chosen field of labor March 26, 1867.

Children, all but the sixth and seventh born at Waialua, they at Lahaina:

- i. Samuel Newell<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 10, 1832; was educated at Phillips Academy, Andover; res. at Waialua; d. unm. Aug. 12, 1910.



- ii. William Schaufler, b. Oct. 22, 1834; d. Apr. 24, 1852.
- iii. John Lowell Smith, b. Jan. 4, 1837; d. July 19, 1849.
- 605. iv. Nathaniel Bright, b. July 1, 1839.
- 606. v. Justin Edwards, b. Aug. 11, 1841.
- 607. vi. Joseph Swift, b. July 13, 1843.
- 608. vii. Oliver Pomeroy, b. July 27, 1845.
- viii. Sophia Elizabeth, b. Jan. 24, 1849; m. July 19, 1882, Samuel Mann. She d. June 18, 1883.

**262. NATHANIEL FRENCH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Chester, N. H., May 11, 1804; married at Newton, Mass., April 8, 1831, Clarissa, daughter of Stephen and Betsey Goodhue, born at Hebron, N. H., April 22, 1808, died at Chelsea, Mass., February 1, 1876.

He resided on the old place at Chester, N. H., till about 1857, when he removed to Massachusetts, residing at Chelsea and afterward at Lynn, where he died May 15, 1879.

#### Children:

- 609. i. John Sherman<sup>6</sup>, b. July 30, 1832.
- ii. Elizabeth French, b. Mar. 29, 1835; m. (1) May 17, 1855, Dr. Charles Bell; m. (2) Rev. John D. Emerson (No. 597).
- iii. Stephen Goodhue, b. in July, 1838; graduated at Harvard in 1861; served in the 1st Mass. Vol. Inf.; was killed at the battle of Chancellorsville in 1863.
- 610. iv. George Harvey, b. Feb. 18, 1845.

**263. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Stoddard, N. H., married Mary Gorton.

#### Child:

- 611. Jazeniah<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1795.

**264. MOSES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Stoddard, N. H.; married Abigail,

daughter of Moses and Comfort (Buffum) Allen, of Richmond, N. H. Resided there and at Stoddard. "Had eleven children." (Hist. Hancock, N. H.)

Children:

- i. Roxalina<sup>6</sup>, b. at Stoddard, N. H., Feb. 28, 1797.
- ii. Abigail, b. at Stoddard, N. H., June 21, 1799.
- iii. Daniel, b. Mar. 13, 1802; d. at Boston, Oct. 5, 1823.
- iv. Elisha, b. Mar. 16, 1804.
612. v. Richard, b. July 5, 1806; m. Mar. 31, 1835, Hannah Ayres, dau. of John and Mary (Gilchrist) Warren, b. Jan. 13, 1812. They had one child, Frances Louisa<sup>7</sup>, b. May 20, 1839; m. Oct. 25, 1860, George A. Hamilton, of Dublin, N. H. He d. at Hancock, N. H., Mar. 14, 1881.
- vi. Betty, b. Feb. 26, 1808.
- vii. Wyman, b. Mar. 30, 1811.
- viii. Rachel, b. Mar. 13, 1813.
- ix. Lydia A., b. June 17, 1819.
- x. Lucy G., b. Apr. 18, 1820.

**264a.** JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Richard*<sup>4</sup>, *Richard*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Stoddard, N. H.; married March 5, 1809, "Polly" Reed. Mrs. Mary Reed Emerson, daughter of Joshua and Rebecca (Wright) Reed, born at Stoddard, N. H., died at Sullivan, N. H., December 10, 1877, aged 89 years and 8 months. (Tr.)

He died August 11, 1854, "aged 75 years."

Children:

617. i. Alvin<sup>6</sup>, b. in Mar., 1819.
- ii. Almeda.
- iii. Frances.

**264b.** SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Richard*<sup>4</sup>, *Richard*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Stoddard, N. H.

He died at Stoddard, N. H., August 1, 1848, "aged 74 years."

**264c.** EDWARD<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Richard*<sup>4</sup>, *Richard*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Stoddard, N. H., about 1789;

married Betsey Chaffin\*, who was born at Acton, October 25, 1789, died at Boston, December 8, 1874, aged 85.

He resided at Malden, Mass., in 1815; was living at Westminster, Vt., in 1826; at Rockingham, Vt., in 1823.

He was buried August 29, 1846.

Children:

- 618. i. Edward<sup>6</sup>.
- 619. ii. Howard.
- 620. iii. Henry, b. at Malden, Oct. 30, 1815.
- iv. Emily, b. June 12, 1823; m. July 11, 1847, Albert Clapp. Res. at Boston.

Children:

- 1. John Albert Clapp, b. Sept. 7, 1848; rem. to Hutchinson, Kan.
- 2. Emily Elizabeth Clapp, b. Jan. 23, 1854.
- 3. Nellie E. Clapp, b. Mar. 4, 1859.
- v. John, d. unm.
- vi. George, b. at Westminster, Vt., in Jan., 1826; d. unm. at Burlington, Mass., Apr. 30, 1889, "æ. 63 yrs. 3 mos."
- vii. Susan, m. Charles Clapp.

Children:

- 1. Charles Clapp.
- 2. Winfield Clapp.

**271. JOHN TAYLOR<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Edward W.<sup>4</sup>, Moses<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H., December 17, 1788; married October 26, 1815, Mary Hanson, of Dover, N. H.; she died July 27, 1860, "aged 64 years, 11 months and 10 days."

He died in 1880, and his estate was divided to his daughters.

Children:

- i. Mary Frances<sup>6</sup>, b. July 28, 1816; m. Daniel F. Thompson, of Lee, N. H.
- ii. Eliza Hanson, b. Feb. 6, 1819; m. Nathaniel Hayes, of Rochester, N. H.
- iii. John Winslow, b. May 20, 1826; became a lawyer; d. unm. at Pemberton, N. J. (recorded at Durham, N. H.), Oct. 7, 1864.

\* Married at Charlestown, May 14, 1809, Edward Emerson of Malden and Eliza Chapin of Charlestown.

**272. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Edward W.<sup>4</sup>, Moses<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H.; married Sophia —.

He resided at Durham, N. H. Made his will November 30, 1867, and it was proved in January, 1868. Gave to his wife Sophia, sons Charles W. and John P. Emerson, daughters Elizabeth, wife of Henry A. Edgecomb, Mary, wife of John McCrillis, Ellen, wife of Samuel G. Hanson, and Katherine, wife of John F. Trickey.

Children:

- i. John P.<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1827.
- ii. Elizabeth, m. Henry A. Edgecomb.
- iii. Mary, m. John McCrillis.
- iv. Ellen, m. Samuel G. Hanson.
- v. Katherine, m. John F. Trickey.
- 625. vi. Charles W., b. in 1844; m. (2) at Chelsea, Jan. 23, 1873, Mrs. Elizabeth L. Chandler, b. at Yarmouth, Me.

**275. HENRY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Nehemiah<sup>4</sup>, Nehemiah<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill October 27, 1794; married December 27, 1827, Evelina Benbridge of Philadelphia, Pa. He removed to Cincinnati, O., where he was living in 1831, as we learn from the will of his brother Nathaniel, who bequeathed to him and to his son Nathaniel, and from letters he wrote his father.

He died at Cincinnati, September 27, 1858.

Children, legatees in the will of their father's sister Susan:

- 627. i. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Henry.
- iii. Mary E., m. William R. Thomas of Forest Hill, Ky.
- Child:  
Susan Emerson Thomas.
- iv. Susie B., m. Mr. Dean.

**285. HAZEN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Richard<sup>4</sup>, Nehemiah<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Atkinson, N. H., September 12, 1791; married (before 1817) Lina, daughter of Azel and Rhoda

Hatch, born in 1794, died at Alstead, N. H., July 1, 1876.

Resided at Atkinson, N. H., and at Alstead, N. H. He died October 21, 1877.

Children:

- i. Nancy Caroline<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 1, 1817.
- 631. ii. Osmore G., b. Apr. 18, 1827; d. July 13, 1859.

**287. RICHARDS<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Josiah<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill July 21, 1766; married Ruth —.

Children, born at Alstead, N. H.:

- i. John<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1794.
- 635. ii. Josiah, b. Nov. 15, 1796; d. at Walpole, N. H., in Nov., 1875.
- iii. John, b. Nov. 9, 1798.
- 637. iv. Daniel Richards, b. Apr. 12, 1802; d. at Walpole, N. H., May 26, 1853.
- v. Polly, b. May 2, 1805.
- vi. Eloisa, b. Dec. 28, 1808.

**288. CLARK<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Josiah<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill July 12, 1768; married first, at Alstead, N. H., July 16, 1795, Hannah Brown; married second, at Croydon, N. H., August 11, 1808, Susanna Read.

Child:

- 638. Perley<sup>6</sup>, b. at Alstead, N. H., July 19, 1800; d. Mar. 13, 1864, "æ. 63 y., 7 mos., 24 days."

Child:

E. P. "of Perley," æ. 34 yrs.; m.; d. at Alstead, Mar. 5, 1877.

**289. PERLEY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Josiah<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill September 4, 1770; married at Atkinson, N. H. (residing at Warren, N. H.), April 8, 1798, Hannah Richards.



**290. DANIEL RICHARDS<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Josiah<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill January 30, 1786; married at Kingston, N. H., March 1, 1810, Abigail, daughter of Josiah and Anna Tewksbury, born at Hawk (Danville), N. H., in 1784, died at Haverhill, July 24, 1850.

He lived at Haverhill; had a farm of sixty-six acres and proper outfit and home comforts.

He died September 9, 1844.

Children:

- 640. i. Orenzo Tewksbury<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1810.
- ii. Abigail, b. Aug. 25, 1813.
- 641. iii. Josiah Tewksbury, b. Apr. 9, 1816.
- iv. Nancy (also called Anna) T., b. Apr. 20, 1818; m. Nov. 27, 1845, Luther Emerson, Jr., son of Luther and Patience Emerson, of Chelmsford (a descendant of Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich), b. at Salem, N. H., May 12, 1815, d. Aug. 26, 1894. He was a school teacher; resided at Haverhill. Nancy T., d. January 22, 1901.

Children:

- 1. Anna<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1847.
- 2. A child, b. Oct. 2, 1856.
- 3. Harriet B., b. in 1857; m. May 30, 1877, George W. Cook, of Bellows Falls, Vt.
- 642. v. Varnum, b. Sept. 27, 1820.
- vi. Rebecca, b. Mar. 9, 1823.
- vii. Eliza R., b. May 10, 1825; d. unm., June 5, 1852.

**291. JAMES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Josiah<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill November 2, 1788; married (intention at Haverhill, November 5, 1817), Betsey Bradley, of Cornish, N. H.

He removed to Alstead, N. H. He joined with Joshua Bradley, April 23, 1828, in sale of land in Haverhill and a pew formerly belonging to Joshua Duston and set off to Rachel Mooers as part of her dowry. (Essex Deeds, 249, 125.)

He died March 5, 1851, "aged 62 years."

Children:

- 643. i. James Bradley<sup>6</sup>, b. May 23, 1819.
- 644. ii. Henry Cross, b. Jan. 24, 1823; d. Jan. 29, 1885.



**292.** NATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Michael*<sup>4</sup>, *Michael*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Haverhill December 24, 1772; married at Haverhill, September 1, 1795, Mary (Polly) Clough, of Dracut; she died October 25, 1862, "aged 91 years and 6 months."

He died at Haverhill, March 20, 1856.

Children:

- i. Alice<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1796.
645. ii. George Phelps, b. Apr. 7, 1798.
646. iii. Charles Hills, b. Sept. 17, 1799.
647. iv. Henry L., b. July 20, 1801.
- v. Harriet, b. May 7, 1803; m. Jan. 10, 1827, Albert D. Wiggin.
- vi. Almira, b. Feb. 4, 1805; m. Sept. 1, 1829, William Horton.
- vii. Mary Jane, b. Dec. 23, 1806; m. Dec. 6, 1831, George H. Stevens,
648. viii. Ralph Lowell, b. Sept. 5, 1808.
- ix. Arad, b. June 20, 1810; d. unm., June 19, 1864.
- x. Adeline, b. Mar. 25, 1812.
649. xi. Benjamin Franklin, b. Sept. 17, 1815.

**292a.** MICHAEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Michael*<sup>4</sup>, *Michael*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Haverhill February 10, 1774; no further information has been obtained except that he was a taxpayer at Salem, N. H., in 1800.

**295.** JOSHUA<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Joshua*<sup>4</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Haverhill about 1768; married Mary —.

Joshua Emerson and Mary his wife and Hannah Emerson, of Methuen, and Nathaniel Webster and Sarah his wife and Simeon Emerson, of Haverhill, joined with other heirs of Nathaniel and Anne Sanders, deceased, in a quitclaim deed of land set off to Anne as her dower; dated October 5, 1795. (Essex Deeds.)

**296.** SIMEON<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Joshua*<sup>4</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Haverhill March 7, 1770; married first, April 24, 1790, Patty Mitchell, who died May 6,

1823, aged 46 years. He married second, at Salem, N. H., March 7, 1793, Sarah Chase.

He died at Salem, N. H., January 21, 1830.

Children:

- 653. i. John<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 8, 1799; d. at Milton, Jan. 18, 1866.
- ii. Harriet, b. Jan. 17, 1802; d. Nov. 24, 1841.
- 654. iii. Joshua, b. at Salem, N. H., May 26, 1804.
- iv. Fanny, b. Aug. 5, 1806; d. unm., at Milton, June 29, 1889.
- 655. v. Simeon, b. Sept. 9, 1812.

**297. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>4</sup>, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Keene, N. H., January 13, 1800; married Belinda Stone, who died October 10, 1869, "aged 57 years and 11 months" ("widow of Charles Emerson").

Child:

Sophronia<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1823, d. Feb. 18, 1833.

**299. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Josiah<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hollis, N. H., December 11, 1776; married Sarah (Sally) Whitney, born at Halifax, N. S.

He lived at Middleton some time; there these children of his were baptized, June 2, 1816: Elizabeth, Huldah, Sarah and Timothy Whitney. He lived in Topsfield in 1821, "and the house in which he and his brother Solomon lived was burned."

He died at Rowley, May 27, 1855, "aged 78 years and 4 months."

Children:

- i. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.
- ii. Huldah, m. in Boxford, June 6, 1822, Ephraim Wildes.
- iii. Timothy, b. in 1808, d. young.
- iv. Sarah.
- 656. v. Timothy Whitney, b. Sept. 4, 1811.

**303. SOLOMON<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Josiah<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hollis, N. H., in September, 1798; married Mary J. —.

He was a shoe manufacturer; lived at Topsfield in 1821, when his house was burned; also at Lowell and at Salem, where he died October 3, 1852.

Child:

Mary J.<sup>6</sup>, b. at Lowell, Dec. 22, 1844.

**304.** ASA<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Asa*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Chelmsford (the part now Lowell) July 5, 1780; married, January 26, 1803, Sally, daughter of Taylor and Mary (Purrington) Small of Bowdoinham, Me., born June 19, 1784. He resided there some years and his four eldest children were born at that place. He removed to Wheeling, Va., April 1, 1818; remained there a year; went down the Ohio in a flatboat to Clearmont County, near Cincinnati, Ohio, and lived there two years; then removed to Parma, Ohio.

The family were good singers, church-going people, Presbyterians and Baptists. He was a carpenter and joiner.

Children:

- 656a.i. Oliver<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 11, 1804.
- ii. Isaac, b. Nov. 29, 1805; d. Mar. 8, 1822.
- iii. Mary, b. Aug. 24, 1807; m. John Hodgman; d. Oct. 12, 1863.

Children:

- 1. Minda Hodgman, b. in 1823; m. Mr. Robinson; d. in 1865.
- 2. Oliver Hodgman, b. in 1824; served in the Union army; d. in Mich. in 1874.
- 3. Isaac Hodgman, b. in 1826; served in the Civil War.
- 4. John Hodgman, b. in 1828; served in the Civil War.
- 5. Selinda Hodgman, b. in 1830.
- 6. Julia Hodgman, b. in 1832; d. in 1872.
- 7. Asa Hodgman, b. in 1834; d. in 1843.
- 8. David Hodgman, b. in 1842; served in the Civil War; d. in 1863.
- 9. Mary Hodgman, b. in 1844; d. in 1845.
- iv. Miriam, b. Apr. 25, 1809; m. John Anson Ackley,

b. July 27, 1789, d. Dec. 28, 1865; she d. Feb. 21, 1879. He was a civil engineer and farmer. Res. Parma, O.

Children:

1. Mary Elizabeth Ackley, b. Jan. 7, 1831; d. Jan. 21, 1835.
2. John Milton Ackley, b. Jan. 18, 1835; m. (1) Jennie A. Sprague; m. (2) Charlotte Lydia Gray, b. May 6, 1844, d. May 22, 1909.

Children:

- (1) Jena Alva Ackley, b. June 17, 1858.
- (2) Genevieve Miriam Ackley, b. Oct. 6, 1866; d. Sept. 9, 1894.
- (3) Solon Julius Ackley, b. Feb. 4, 1869.
- (4) John Anson Ackley, b. Nov. 27, 1870.
- (5) Helen Charlotte Ackley, b. Nov. 6, 1872; m. L. H. Stumpf.
- (6) Marie Elizabeth Ackley, b. Mar. 27, 1875.
3. Solon N. Ackley, b. Oct. 7, 1837.
4. Minnie E. Ackley, b. Jan. 15, 1839; d. Oct. 1, 1868.
5. Lizzie C. Ackley, b. Oct. 20, 1842; d. July 23, 1869.
6. Sarah Lucretia Ackley, b. Mar. 30, 1844; d. Dec. 25, 1910.
7. Julia Ann Ackley, b. Nov. 15, 1851; m. Aug. 19, 1869, Capt. Daniel Merrill Stearns, b. Nov. 14, 1836, a distinguished officer in the Union Army in the Civil War, a machinist by trade. Res. Pittsburgh, Pa.; he d. Dec. 29, 1890.

Children:

- (1) George Ackley Stearns, b. Sept. 26, 1870.
- (2) Miriam K. Stearns, b. Sept. 15, 1872.
- (3) Karl Ritter Stearns, b. Aug. 9, 1875.

656b.v. Reuben, b. Feb. 4, 1811.

656c.vi. Asa, b. Oct. 30, 1812.

vii. Sally, b. Aug. 17, 1814; m. Charles T. Stroud.

Children:

1. Augusta Stroud, b. Aug. 29, 1839.
2. Taylor Emerson Stroud, b. Oct. 18, 1840.

3. Leander Ransom Stroud, b. Sept. 9, 1842.

4. Charles Luther Stroud, b. Apr. 7, 1844.

5. Walter Scott Stroud, b. June 9, 1847.

viii. Caroline, b. Feb. 8, 1817; m. Mr. Baldwin; she d. Sept. 3, 1838.

Child:

Caroline Baldwin, b. Aug. 29, 1838.

Adopted by her uncle, Asa Emerson.

656d.ix. Taylor, b. July 17, 1819.

x. Lucina, b. Mar. 2, 1822; m. (1) Charles Nicholas; m. (2) Levi Meacham; m. (3) Mr. Whitney, who d. in 1886. She was a famous hospital nurse in the Civil War, specially helpful by her singing for the soldiers. She d. Nov. 29, 1895.

Child:

Levi Meacham, Jr., b. Sept. 5, 1846.

xi. Louisa, b. July 10, 1824; m. Abraham Kurtz.

Children:

1. Richard Kurtz, b. Sept. 1, 1842.

2. Henry Kurtz, b. Dec. 15, 1844.

3. Louisa Kurtz, b. in 1847, d. in 1881.

**304b.** JOSIAH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Asa*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Chelmsford; married at Dracut February 24, 1806, Abi, daughter of Abraham and Martha Blood, who died January 1, 1850, "aged 83."

**304c.** EDMUND<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Asa*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Chelmsford.

"Settled in Maine, at Brownville or Oldtown."

**304d.** COBURN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Asa*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Chelmsford May 30, 1789; married at Bath, Me., March 28, 1819, Sarah, daughter of Oliver and Hannah (McKinney) Wiswall, of Portland, Me. She died at Bath, Me., in December, 1847, aged 76 years.

He was a hatter and carried on the business of manufacturing at Farmington, Me., till near the close of his life. He and his wife were fine singers. He served in the War of 1812 at Sacketts Harbor, and elsewhere; heard there the praises of a cornet player named Emerson,



and found it was his brother Reuben from whom the family had heard nothing for a long time.

He died at Lowell, December 10, 1862.

Children:

- i. Julia Ann<sup>6</sup>, b. July 28, 1821; d. July 29, 1825.
- ii. Cornelia Wiswall, b. May 10, 1825; m. Norris (661) Emerson.
- iii. Oliver Sanders, b. Mar. 13, 1829; d. July 1, 1831.

**305. EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen April 23, 1778; married first, November 4, 1802, Elizabeth (Wheeler) Kimball, of Salem, N. H., who died August 26, 1803. He married second, February 20, 1806, Mary, daughter of Nathan and Sarah (Danforth) Russ of Salem, born September 10, 1786, died March 15, 1874.

He resided at Methuen and at Peabody; he died June 23, 1828.

Children:

- i. Elizabeth Kimball<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 15, 1803; bapt. May 31, 1807; m. Richard Woodbury.  
Children:
  1. Mary Ann Woodbury.
  2. John Woodbury.
  3. Sarah Woodbury.
  4. Lorenzo Woodbury.
657. ii. Oliver, b. Apr. 20, 1807.
658. iii. Nathan, b. Feb. 14, 1809; recd. to church Jan. 6, 1826.
659. iv. Watts, b. Apr. 22, 1812.
- v. Mary, b. Apr. 23, 1814; m. Aaron Sias. Res. at South Berwick, Me.
660. vi. David Allen, b. Sept. 7, 1816.
661. vii. Norris, b. July 13, 1818.
662. viii. Ebenezer, b. Sept. 12, 1820.
663. ix. Nelson, b. July 8, 1822.
- x. Daniel Winslow, b. Nov. 22, 1823; d. unm.
- xi. Miriam Sanders, b. Sept. 18, 1825; m. Sept. 18, 1845, John Roswell Enos. Res. Peabody. (South Danvers.)



## Children:

1. John Augustus Enos.
2. Ebenezer Francis Enos.
3. Minnie Enos; m. Elbridge Guy.
4. Lizzie Enos; m. Augustus Buxton.
5. Charles Enos; m. (1) Olive Buxton; m.  
(2) Martha Washington Buxton.

**306. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen April 10, 1780; married (intention at Methuen, October 5, 1806) Abigail Gordon, of Salem, N. H.; she died July 23, 1867, aged 81.

They were received to the church of Salem, October 2, 1810. He died July 2, and was buried July 4, 1846, "aged 66," says his gravestone.

## Children:

664. i. Gilbert<sup>6</sup> (Abbot added in baptismal record), b. Aug. 24, 1807.
- ii. Wealthy, b. Dec. 28, 1809; d. Nov. 27, 1833.
665. iii. Dean, b. Jan. 7, 1813.
666. iv. Jesse Milton, b. Nov. 1, 1818.

**307. JESSE<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen September 8, 1783; married Ann (or Anna) —.

## Children:

- 666a.i. Daniel Munroe<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1830.
- ii. Miranda, b. in 1833; d. at Haverhill, Mar. 29, 1850, æ. 17 yrs.
667. iii. William Henry, b. in 1840; m. May 26, 1864, Susan C., dau. of David and Betsey Matthews, æ. 20 yrs.

**308. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen March 16, 1786; married August 5, 1821, Mary, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Lunt) Bradbury, born at Haverhill March 23, 1800, died at Methuen February 10, 1872.

He was a harness maker; resided at Methuen.

## Children:

- i. Mary<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 6, 1822; m. Joseph Eastman.  
Children:
  - 1. Kirk Newton Eastman, b. Feb. 21, 1845.
  - 2. Josephine M. Eastman, b. Nov. 4, 1848;  
m. James W. Coffin.
  - 3. Elizabeth A. Eastman, b. Oct. 10, 1853;  
m. Frank Lamb.
  - 4. Charlotte A. Eastman, b. Oct. 4, 1856;  
m. Dec. 1, 1876, Charles Albert Morgan.
  - 5. Ida E. Eastman, b. Apr. 3, 1860; m.  
Edward Payson Stearns.
  - 6. Nellie L. Eastman, b. June 1, 1863; m.  
Frank Bradford.
- 668. ii. Isaac Newton, b. Oct. 7, 1824.
- iii. Emily, b. May 14, 1828; m. Jotham Goodell.
- iv. Frederick Franklin, b. Aug. 7, 1835; served in the  
Union army; d. in the infamous Andersonville  
prison, Apr. 3, 1864.
- v. Sarah Jane, b. Aug. 9, 1837; m. William West; d.  
at Detroit, Mich., in 1870.

**309. JACOB<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen March 16, 1786; married August 14, 1828, Lois Ann, daughter of Israel and Mehitabel (Fall) Woodbury, born at Salem, N. H., August 11, 1789, widow of Mr. Coburn; she died at Pelham, N. H., November 7, 1879.

He was a school teacher. Resided at Salem, N. H.

## Children:

- 670. i. Jacob<sup>6</sup>, b. June 27, 1829.
- 671. ii. James Otis, b. Mar. 8, 1831.
  - iii. Catherine, m. Mr. Neal; she d. July 13, 1851.
  - iv. Caroline, b. in 1828; m. Nov. 27, 1851, Andrew  
Jackson White.
- 672. v. Daniel.

**310a. JAMES MIRICK<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen, August 29, 1769; married Eunice *Berry, dau. of Isaac & Ann (Bixby) Den*

## Children:

- i. Charles<sup>6</sup>, b., 1809; d. in Boston, Nov. 30, 1868.
- ii. Enoch, b. Feb. 21, 1815; blacksmith; d. in Boston,  
Nov. 1, 1885.

**310b.** EBENEZER<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen July 17, 1771; married Polly —.

Child:

678. v. Nathan<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 30, 1816.

**310c.** WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Bridgton, Me., December 6, 1773; married first, Sally, daughter of Asa and Huldah (Tapley) Kimball. He married second, Jane Ward, who was born November 12, 1799, and died February 11, 1877.

He resided at Bridgton, Me., some years; removed to St. Stephen, N. B. He died January 26, 1860.

Children:

- i. Ebenezer<sup>6</sup>, m. Irene Jones; res. Pembroke, Me.
- ii. Sophronia, b. May 12, 1798; m. June 19, 1822, Daniel Bridgman, b. June 4, 1794, d. at Bridgton, Me., Aug. 1, 1862; she d. Dec. 19, 1865.

Children:

1. William Henry Bridgman, b. Mar. 6, 1823; m. Lydia Stuart.
  2. Silas Bridgman, b. June 29, 1824; d. at Cincinnati, O., Jan. 5, 1850.
  3. Edward Bridgman, b. Jan. 24, 1826; d. at Westboro, Mass., June 1, 1867; m. Ellen Whitney, of Boston.
  4. Sarah Ann Bridgman, b. June 8, 1827; d. Dec. 25, 1863.
  5. Ruth Bridgman, b. July 6, 1829; d. July 15, 1855.
  6. Otis Bridgman, b. Dec. 24, 1831; m. Elizabeth Houghton; res. at Ayer.
  7. Seth Emerson Bridgman, b. June 2, 1834; m. Louisa Fitch; res. at Fitchburg.
  8. Roxana Bridgman, b. May 7, 1837; m. Edwin Ingalls; res. at Bridgton, Me.
  9. Eliza Bridgman, b. Apr. 28, 1839; d. Dec. 2, 1856.
- iii. Elizabeth Myrick, b. May 28, 1805; m. Reuben Ingalls.
  - iv. William, m. Eliza Jones; res. Calais, Me.
  - v. Roxana, m. James Webb, of Bridgton, Me.

- vi. Amanda, b. Sept. 14, 1820; d. May 30, 1825.
- vii. Lyman, b. Aug. 23, 1822; d. May 30, 1825.
- viii. Laura, b. Aug. 13, 1824; d. June 30, 1825.
- ix. Amanda Jane, b. Aug. 11, 1827; m. R. Rulofson.
- 679. x. Phinehas Lyman, b. Apr. 19, 1829.

**313. DAY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill, baptized July 23, 1780; married January 10, 1805, Eliza (Elizabeth), daughter of Abraham (No. 69) and Hannah (Eaton) Emerson, born September 29, 1779.

Child:

- 682. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, b. at Haverhill in 1805.

**314. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), baptized at Haverhill January 6, 1782; married January 22, 1802, Elizabeth, daughter of Lewis and Mary (Barnard) Bailey, of Hopkinton, N. H. He resided at Fracestown and Hopkinton, N. H.

Children:

- i. Louisa<sup>6</sup>, b. at Fracestown, N. H., Aug. 4, 1804; m. May 17, 1832, William Birdsall, b. in Dutchess Co., N. Y., Aug. 11, 1811.
- ii. Mary Ann, b. at Salem, N. H., Oct. 25, 1806.
- 683. iii. James Munroe, b. at Hopkinton, N. H., Jan. 11, 1815.
- 684. iv. Lewis Bailey, b. Sept. 1, 1817.
- 685. v. John Chaplin, b. Nov. 11, 1819.
- 686. vi. William Lambdin, b. Jan. 22, 1823.
- 687. vii. Amaziah Bailey, b. Feb. 23, 1826.
- 688. viii. Arena Bailey, b. Dec. 6, 1828.

**314b. THEODORE<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Theodore<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Bridgton, Me., August 12, 1789.

Resided at Meddybemps, Me. (See Appendix.)

Children:

- 689. i. Lyman<sup>6</sup>, b. June 20, 1826.
- ii. Oliver A., res. Pawtucket, R. I., in 1887.

**322. JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill June 21, 1745; married October 20, 1768, Elizabeth Whittier, who died in March, 1810.

He died March 21, 1832.

Children:

- i. Mary (Molly)<sup>6</sup>, b. June 9, 1770; bapt. at Haverhill North church, July 29, 1770.
- 695. ii. Bodwell, b. June 10, 1773.
- iii. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 29, 1775; m. Phinchas Eaton.
- 696. iv. Joseph, b. Aug. 9, 1778.

**323. MOSES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill October 8, 1761; married December 9, 1783, Sarah How, of Methuen, who died March 5, 1823, "aged 58 years."

He was a farmer, residing at Haverhill; he died February 18, 1847.

Children:

- i. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1784; d. the same day.
- ii. Joseph, b. Dec. 2, 1785; d. May 16, 1846.
- iii. James How, b. Dec. 15, 1787; d. Aug. 14, 1827.
- 697. iv. Isaac, b. Nov. 19, 1790.
- v. Moses, b. Dec. 12, 1793; d. unm., Aug. 25, 1857.
- vi. Jeremiah, b. Mar. 2; d. Apr. 9, 1796.
- vii. Sarah, b. Mar. 30, 1797; d. unm., May 1, 1887.
- viii. Betsey, b. Mar. 13, 1799.
- 698. ix. Jacob, b. June 2, 1801.
- x. David, b. Dec. 9, 1803; d. Feb. 28, 1804.
- xi. Jonathan (twin), b. Dec. 9, 1803; d. Feb. 28, 1804.
- xii. Lucy Mary, b. July 11, 1806; m. Sept. 7, 1862, Levi B. Pierce.
- xiii. Phebe, b. Feb. 21, 1809.

**328. MARK<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Mark<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill, baptized September 26, 1762; married a wife who died at Epsom, N. H., in November, 1836.



Mark Emerson, Jr., of Epsom, N. H., deeded to Joseph and Stephen Emerson of Northwood, N. H., land in Epsom, N. H., near their land . . . (1800). (Rockingham County Deeds.)

Mark Emerson died at Epsom, N. H., August 1, 1840.

**334. JACOB<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>4</sup>, David<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill in 1786; married Dorcas —.

He died at Pelham, N. H., April 17, 1872, "aged 86 years."

Child:

709. George Knight<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 25, 1814.

**335. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>4</sup>, David<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Marlborough, N. H., January 9, 1790; married Ruth White.

Resided at Marlborough, N. H.

Children:

710. i. Gilman<sup>6</sup>, b. June 11, 1815.

711. ii. Minot, b. Aug. 26, 1818.

iii. Lucy, b. Sept. 26, 1820.

712. iv. Ira, b. Aug. 24, 1823.

713. v. Amos, b. July 12, 1825.

**338. JAMES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*T. Webster<sup>4</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., August 1, 1768; married Rachel —.

He resided at Salem, N. H.; died there and was buried July 13, 1847, "aged 41 years."

Children:

i. Judith<sup>6</sup>, b. May 1, 1793; m. her cousin Daniel Bailey.

ii. Hannah, b. Dec. 10, 1803; received a bequest from her aunt Judith in 1816; m. Robert Kelley.

iii. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 10, 1811; received a legacy from her aunt Judith in 1816.

**339. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*T. Webster<sup>4</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., February 2, 1771; married Nancy —.



## Children:

715. i. Webster<sup>6</sup>, b. at Salem, N. H., July 4, 1795.  
 ii. Ralph, b. in Jan., 1798; d. at South Danvers, Mar. 27, 1863, "æ. 65 y., 2 m., son of Samuel and Joanna, b. at Salem, N. H."

**351. MOSES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*James<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., September 24, 1761; married Elizabeth —.

He resided at Weare, N. H.

He died, and his daughter Mary administered on his estate which was divided between her and her mother September 26, 1826.

## Child:

Mary S.<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 2, 1784; d. unm. at Dunbarton, N. H., July 19, 1864.

**352. JAMES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*James<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., May 26, 1767; married Polly Cilley.

He removed about 1799 to Newbury, N. H. He died at Fisherfield, N. H., March 8, 1808; his widow Polly administered on his estate. His father, in his will in 1809, bequeathed to James' children named below.

## Children:

720. i. Jonathan<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 25, 1794.  
 ii. Lydia, b. July 24, 1796; lived and d. at Warrensburg, N. Y.  
 721. iii. Stephen, b. June 27, 1801.  
 722. iv. James, b. Nov. 10, 1803.

**353. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*James<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., May 5, 1782; married Elizabeth, daughter of Moses and Mary Boynton, born at Andover, Mass., February 29, 1780, who died in 1854.

He was a captain in the War of 1812. Resided on part of his father's homestead till after 1815, when he removed to Liberty, Ohio. He died in 1856.

## Children:

- i. Sally<sup>6</sup>, b. Jan. 20, 1804; m. Josiah Philbrick.
- ii. Fanny, b. Feb. 10, 1806; m. Paige Muzzy.
- iii. Eliza, b. Dec. 8, 1807.
- 723. iv. Jasper P., b. Nov. 1, 1809.
- v. Lucretia, b. Apr. 23, 1811.
- vi. Almira, b. Mar. 23, 1813.
- 724. vii. James M., b. "at St. Albans" (Vt.), Apr. 13, 1817.
- 725. viii. George E., b. at Liberty, O., Apr. 3, 1820.
- 726. ix. John Langdon, b. at Liberty, O., Mar. 20, 1823.

**354. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Stephen<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born September 13, 1775; married Mary Clement, of Dunbarton, N. H. She died October 4, 1853, "aged 81 years."

He was a farmer in Weare, N. H., and also a lumberman; lived on the place his father had occupied. He died July 14, 1842.

## Children:

- i. Clarissa<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1801; d. unm. Mar. 27, 1864.
- 727. ii. Walter, b. in 1804.
- iii. Fanny, b. in 1806; d. unm. Apr. 4, 1864.
- iv. Laura, b. in 1809; d. Feb. 4, 1817.
- 728. v. Joseph C., b. in 1811.
- vi. Mary, b. in 1817; d. unm. June 1, 1851.

**355. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Stephen<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., in 1785; married Sarah McAfee of Bedford, N. H., who died at Candia, N. H., June 22, 1853, bequeathing her property to her children and to her grandchildren Maria P. and Josephine Ellsworth.

He was a joiner, cabinet maker and farmer, living at Weare, N. H., till about 1844, when he removed to Manchester, N. H. He died June 3, 1847.

## Children:

- i. Catherine Little<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1810; m. Samuel P. Morse.
- ii. Mary Ann, b. May 11, 1812; m. Alexander Gilchrist, of Candia, N. H.

- 729. iii. Hiram M., b. July 17, 1814.
- 730. iv. Rodney S., b. May 14, 1817.
- v. George W., b. and d. Feb. 14, 1819.
- vi. Andrew (twin), b. Feb. 14, d. Feb. 16, 1819.
- vii. Sarah Jane, b. July 14, 1820; m. Benaiah S. Ellsworth, of Lowell.
- viii. Samuel, b. Mar. 26, 1822; went to sea when young and disappeared.
- 731. ix. Darius Rand, b. Nov. 8, 1823.
- 732. x. Perry R., b. Apr. 20, 1826.
- xi. Walter H., b. Dec. 12, 1830; d. Feb. 27, 1852.

**356.** STEPHEN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Marden<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., October 25, 1776; married November 15, 1798, Anna, daughter of David Gould, of Newton and Weare, N. H.

He resided at Weare. He died at a time between April 18, 1832, the date of his will, and October 3, 1843, when it was proved.

#### Children:

- 734. i. John<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 17, 1800.
- ii. Mehitabel, b. Oct. 20, 1801; m. Moses Hazen, 2d.
- iii. Anna, b. Sept. 5, 1803; m. James Woodbury.
- iv. Polly, b. Dec. 28, 1805.
- v. Elvira, b. Apr. 9, 1813; m. (1) Mr. Wilson; m. (2) Cleveland Cram.

**357.** MARDEN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Marden<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., February 11, 1781; married Polly, daughter of John and Lucy (Brewer) Dow, born at Rowley, June 24, 1772, died on or before March 31, 1876.

He resided on a farm next his father's in Weare. He died in 1864.

#### Children:

- 735. i. Marden<sup>6</sup>.
- 736. ii. Solomon.
- 737. iii. Jesse C., b. in 1810.
- iv. John L., d. unm.
- v. Mary Jane, m. Daniel Barnard.

**359. OBADIAH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Marden<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., January 1, 1790; married Eunice Marshall, of Bradford, N. H.

He was a farmer and hotel keeper in Weare. He died October 10, 1835, and his widow Eunice settled the estate; her dower was set off November 3, 1838.

Children:

- 739. i. Moses E.<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1812.
- ii. Hannah E., b. Aug. 31, 1815; m. Abijah Wheeler, of Warner, N. H.
- iii. Clara M., b. Nov. 4, 1817; m. Caleb Martin, of Goffstown and Candia, N. H.
- iv. Fanny J., b. Jan. 3, 1820; m. Nathaniel Martin, of same.
- 740. v. Joseph M., b. Mar. 18, 1824.
- 741. vi. Andrew J., b. Mar. 6, 1828.
- vii. Sarah H., b. Sept. 8, 1832; m. Augustus Stearns; res. at Derry, N. H.

**361. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Atkinson, N. H., in 1762; married Susanna —.

Residence, Weare, N. H.

He died in 1832; June 6, administration on his estate was granted to his sons Isaiah and Ithamar.

Children:

- i. Abigail<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 21, 1797.
- 742. ii. Isaiah, b. Dec. 23, 1799.
- 743. iii. Nehemiah, b. Mar. 6, 1806.
- iv. Ithamar, b. Dec. 15, 1808.

**362. ELEAZER<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born in May, 1766; married at Concord, N. H., December 5, 1793, Tabitha Cleasby, who died "on Sunday, September 28, 1846, aged 74 years." (Family Papers.)

He removed from Concord to Warner, N. H., in 1795; bought a farm near the locality afterward called "Waterloo."

He died "on the Sabbath, March 22, 1835, aged 68 years, 10 months." (Ibid.)

Child:

744. Eleazer<sup>6</sup>, b. 1798; d. Oct. 18, 1846.

**363. ITHAMAR<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born July 6, 1768; married at Concord, N. H., July 7, 1794, Mehitabel Kimball.

Settled in Warner, N. H., next to his brother.

He "died on Saturday, February 6, 1847." (Family Papers.)

Children:

- i. Charlotte<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1794; d. Dec. 7, 1870, "æ. 76."
- 745. ii. Jonathan, b. at Bow, N. H.

**364. MOSES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Plaistow, N. H., November 15, 1774; married first (intention at Haverhill, October 16, 1797), Judith Kelly, of Amesbury, who died December 5, 1798. He married second, at Methuen, in August, 1801, Sally Carlton, of Methuen, born in 1779, died October 16, 1808. He married third, at Methuen, May 15, 1809, Lydia Carlton, who died at Lancaster, January 13, 1813. He married fourth (intention at Lancaster, August 25, 1813), Eunice Wright, born in 1786.

He was a physician and a captain; resided at Methuen, Haverhill and Lancaster. He died October 20, 1822.

Children:

- 746. i. Moses Kelly<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 12, 1798; grad. Harv. College, 1817; Med. School, 1825; d. 1825.
- ii. Hazen, b. Apr. 20, 1805; d. Apr. 4, 1807.
- 747. iii. Elijah Carlton, b. at Chester, N. H., Aug. 28, 1807.
- iv. Francis B., b. June 27, 1810; d. Aug. 24, 1835.
- 748. v. Hiram, b. Oct. 8, 1812.
- vi. Sally Carlton, b. Oct. 20, 1814; d. Nov. 26, 1817.
- 749. vii. Charles, b. July 28, 1816.

**365. MOSES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Ithamar<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill November 26, 1775; married



November 17, 1807, Mary Gage (probably daughter of Thomas and Mary [Whittier] Gage, born at Haverhill, July 21, 1777).

He died suddenly October 26, 1832, "leaving a wife and four children, two of them under age"; the widow had allowance for their support. She married second, August 7, 1851, Smith Noyes, of Newburyport.

Children:

750. i. Moses<sup>6</sup>, b. 1809; m. May 19, 1846, Phebe, dau. of Benjamin and Dorothy Downing, æ. 29, b. at Kennebunk, Me.; she d. Nov. 26, 1883.  
Three other children mentioned in probate papers.

**366. ITHAMAR<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Ithamar<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill April 14, 1777; married September 17, 1807, Mary Ayer, born in April, 1786, died November 4, 1860.

He died before October 19, 1847, when his estate was administered on. Allowance was made to the widow, \$150, November 16, 1847. Division of the estate was made to her, Lewis Colby for his wife, and Ithamar E. and Francis Emerson.

Children:

- i. William Ayer<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 19, 1807; d. May 25, 1818.  
ii. Ithamar, b. Jan. 20, 1809; d. Nov. 15, 1810.  
iii. Mary, b. Dec. 20, 1810.  
751. iv. Frederick, b. Aug. 29, 1812.  
752. v. Ithamar Eaton, b. June 29, 1814.  
vi. Charles, b. Apr. 6, 1816; d. Oct. 4, 1817.  
vii. Sarah, b. Jan. 29, 1818; d. Oct. 17, 1818.  
viii. Lydia, b. June 22, 1819.  
753. ix. William, b. June 20, 1820.  
754. x. Charles, b. Mar. 12, 1822.  
755. xi. Francis, b. Jan. 12, 1824.

**367. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Ithamar<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill December 8, 1780; married February 24, 1803, Betsey, daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth Bailey, who died February 18, 1850, "aged 51."



He was a ship carpenter.

He died at Chelmsford, June 9, 1868.

**369.** JAMES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born\* at Nottingham West (Hudson), N. H., or at New Ipswich, N. H., August 7, 1770; married Harriet M. Chase, born at West Newbury, December 3, 1813, died at Haverhill, April 20, 1897.

Children:

- 757. i. James H.<sup>6</sup>, b. in 1836.
- 758. ii. Thomas C., b. July, 1838; m. at Lawrence, Apr. 9, 1864, Mary A. Fisher, b. at Unity, Me., in 1837. He d. at Haverhill, Dec. 24, 1886.
- 759. iii. Alvin A., b. 1843; m. Mar. 17, 1864, Josephine A., dau. of Mark Shaw, of Cabot, Vt., b. in 1845. He d. Nov. 23, 1895, at Lowell.
- iv. Julia F., b. at Andover, May 15, 1847; d. unm. at Haverhill, Feb. 28, 1906.
- v. Harriet Augusta, b. at Andover, Oct. 17, 1851; d. at Haverhill, July 20, 1869.

**371.** WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born March 28, 1777; married Lydia —.

Resided at New Ipswich, N. H.

Children:

- i. Lydia<sup>6</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1803.
- 761. ii. Gilman, b. Nov. 21, 1804.
- iii. Betsey S., b. Dec. 10, 1806.
- 762. iv. William Lewis, b. Feb. 16, 1809.
- v. Polly Pratt, b. Mar. 8, 1811.

**374.** ASA<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Nottingham West (now Hudson), N. H., September 20, 1785; married first at New Ipswich, N. H., where he was then living, Sarah Walker, who died at Keene, N. H., September 24, 1826, "aged 40."

He married second, at Rindge, N. H. (residing at Keene, N. H.), January 26, 1827, Betsey Blood, of New Ipswich, N. H.

\* James' birthplace is stated as being at Keene, N. H., in some records.

## Children:

763. i. Edwin<sup>6</sup>, d. at Fitzwilliam, Nov. 1, 1871, æ. 54.

764. ii. Charles A., d. at Fitzwilliam, Jan. 31, 1876, æ. 50.

**375. TIMOTHY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., April 13, 1774; married Mary —.

He was a shoemaker at Bradford. He died, and allowance was made to his widow April 23, 1839.

**376. COLLINS<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hopkinton, N. H., November 7, 1786; married Mary —.

Resided at Hopkinton.

## Children:

765. i. Moses Conner<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 2, 1816.

ii. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 20, 1820.

iii. Elvira, b. May 8, 1822.

iv. A child, b. Dec. 8, 1826.

**377. DAY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born January 18, 1789; married Harriet —.

## Children:

766. i. Stephen<sup>6</sup>, b. at Hopkinton, N. H., Feb. 8, 1820.

ii. Mary Persis, mentioned in probate papers of her father's estate.

**378. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hopkinton, N. H., April 15, 1796; married Sarah T. —.

He was a carpenter.

He died at Boston, May 13, 1876, bequeathing his property to his widow and children.

## Children:

i. Sarah G.<sup>6</sup>, b. 1828, d. in Boston, Aug. 24, 1832.

766a. ii. Charles P.

767. iii. Leonard P., b. 1835.

iv. Mary H., m. Howard.

**379. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hopkinton, N. H., July 9, 1798. Removed to Norfolk, Va., where he was living when his mother made her will in 1833.

**381. JOSHUA BAILEY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., March 24, 1783; married at Cincinnati, O., Mary Phillips.

**382. ANDREW<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barre, Vt., April 1, 1794; married at Onondaga, N. Y., December 25, 1816, Amy, daughter of Silas and Abigail (Fisk) Howe, born in Onondaga County, N. Y., December 16, 1802, died at Patriot, Ind., December 19, 1885. Her father was a school teacher.

Mr. Emerson was a carpenter of great skill. He served in the War of 1812; afterward removed to Cincinnati, O.; some time later he removed to Ohio County, Indiana, and in 1834 purchased a large tract of government land at what is now Patriot, Ind., and settled on it in 1834.

He died November 17, 1874.

#### Children:

- 767a.i. Samuel Morgridge<sup>6</sup>, b. Apr. 10, 1818.  
 ii. Rhoda, b. at Millersburg, Ind., June 3, 1822; m. Sept. 12, 1839, Lot North, a merchant at Rising Sun, Ind.; she d. Feb. 12, 1851; he d. at Indianapolis, Ind., Jan. 27, 1875.

#### Children:

1. Eleanor North, b. Aug. 17, 1840; d. Dec. 20, 1843.
2. Harriet North, b. May 18, 1842; m. Mar. 31, 1861, Samuel Wade, b. July 15, 1834, d. Sept. 6, 1896.
3. Edwin Emerson North, b. May 7, 1846; m. Apr. 30, 1877, Katherine G. Humphrey, b. Apr. 29, 1857.
4. William Foster North, b. July 25, 1848; m. Dec. 30, 1873, Abbie A. Humphrey, b. Sept. 16, 1865. He d. Jan. 17, 1902.

- iii. Charlotte Spinning, b. June 8, 1828; m. July 25, 1847, William A., son of Abner and Elizabeth (Auringer) Foster, b. at Troy, N. Y., Dec. 18, 1814; a steamboat man. He d. Apr. 19, 1860. She d. Aug. 12, 1909.

Children:

1. Ella L. Foster, b. Nov. 29, 1849; d. unm., Sept. 27, 1908.
  2. William Auringer Foster, b. July 4, 1852; m. in 1873, Laura Bruner, b. in Boone Co., Ky., Oct. 14, 1853; he d. Nov. 10, 1881.
  3. Ida May Foster, b. Sept. 8, 1854; m. (1), Wm. Hemphill; m. (2), Silas Howe.
  4. Charles Emerson Foster, b. Aug. 30, 1858; m. Sept. 24, 1882, Kate McHuron, b. at Loveland, O., Sept. 17, 1860.
- iv. Elizabeth Blanche, b. in Dearborn Co., Ind., Mar. 11, 1831; m. June 15, 1853, Carter Gazelay, an attorney, b. in Switzerland Co., Ind., June 15, 1828, d. July 7, 1909. She d. Feb. 6, 1861.

Children:

1. Aribert Gazelay, b. July 26, 1854; m. Apr. 27, 1875, Lydia Cox, b. Cheviot, O., Nov. 14, 1855.
  2. Luella Tede Gazelay, b. July 7, 1857; d. Aug. 8, 1858.
  3. Elizabeth Blanche Gazelay, b. Jan. 17, 1859; m. Charles Apt.
- v. Cynthia K., b. near Rising Sun, Ind., Oct. 15, 1833; m. May 20, 1852, Joshua M. Scranton, who was b. at Hartford, Ind., Feb. 11, 1824, d. at Patriot, Ind., Sept. 2, 1889; he was a merchant, hotel keeper, captain in the Civil War, and a master Mason. She d. Oct. 12, 1909.

Children:

1. Kate Scranton, b. Nov. 16, 1853; m. Dec. 31, 1873, Dr. Robert Alexander Jamieson, b. at Rising Sun, Mar. 23, 1844, served in the Civil War, d. May 13, 1912.
2. Mussie Scranton, b. June 19, 1855; m. Elizabeth Pate, b. at East Bend, Ky., Apr. 21, 1868.
3. Pussey Scranton, b. Apr. 7, 1858; d. Apr. 11, 1861.

4. Harry Scranton, b. Aug. 9, d. Oct. 23, 1860.
5. Joe Hooker Scranton, b. May 25, 1863; d. Sept. 14, 1864.
6. Lottie Scranton, b. Oct. 1, 1866; m. Arthur Abbott.
7. Joshua Scranton, b. Apr. 9, 1872.
8. Robert Scranton, b. Oct. 11, 1874; m. Sept. 26, 1899, at Vevey, Ind., Celestine Banta. He enlisted in U. S. Cavalry, 7th reg., June 18, 1898, was discharged May 12, 1899. He d. Nov. 21, 1912.

767b.vi. William Howe, b. Sept. 14, 1836.

vii. Mary Emma, b. May 12, 1839; m. at Madison, Ind., Jan. 31, 1860, Thomas P. Cogley, M.D., an eminent eye specialist, b. at Kittanning, Pa., Mar. 20, 1814; d. at Madison, Ind., Dec. 23, 1895.

viii. Harriet Wright, b. Jan. 17, 1842; m. Mar. 11, 1858, George E. Grace, b. at Franklin, Pa., Mar. 30, 1833; served in the 2d Ind. Cavalry in the Civil War, later was a farmer, d. at Madison, Ind., Apr. 11, 1912.

Children:

1. Carrie Emma Grace, b. Feb. 12, 1859; m. Fred Smith.
2. James M. Grace, b. Oct. 20, 1860.
3. George N. Grace, b. Mar. 21, 1863.
4. Albert H. Grace, b. Nov. 19, 1864; m. Jessie Church.
5. Frederick E. Grace, b. Oct. 5, 1866; m. Mary Wetrick.
6. Estelle P. Grace, b. Apr. 23, 1869; m. Nicholas Folz.
7. Harry H. Grace, b. Jan. 18, 1871; d. June 7, 1912.
8. Andrew M. Grace, b. Feb. 6, 1873; m. Mildred Rogers; d. Mar. 19, 1911.
9. Charles C. Grace, b. July 23, 1875; m. Ida Kramer.
10. Clyde L. Grace, b. May 24, 1879.
11. Charlotte B. Grace, b. Sept. 12, 1882; m. John M. Collins.

ix. Rebecca, b. July 29, 1845; m. Oct. 3, 1865, William Goekel, b. at Cincinnati, O., July 19, 1843, served in the 7th Ind. Vol. Inf., in the U. S. Navy, and in the 15th Ind. Art. Is a merchant, and a master Mason.



## Children:

1. Frederick William Gockel, b. Oct. 9, 1872; m. June 23, 1903, Verona Horback.
2. Thomas Ramsey Gockel, b. May 22, 1881; m. at Indianapolis, Ind., July 25, 1908, Edna Jenkins.

**383. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Berlin, Vt., May 11, 1802; married first, Charlotte Springer.

He married second, at Cincinnati, O., Mary Bray.

## Child:

Edwin<sup>6</sup>.

**387. PARKER<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Parker<sup>4</sup>, Obadiah<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born "at Lexington" in 1795; married at Weston, October 27, 1806, Anna, daughter of Amos and Azubah (Russell) Jones, baptized at Weston, December 16, 1781; she survived Mr. Emerson, and died March 6, 1854.

He was a housewright.

He bought, in 1796, a house and land in Boston and removed there.

Parker Emerson, of Boston, housewright, for 90 pounds, equal to 300 dollars, sold to his son Parker Emerson, also of Boston, housewright, June 20, 1797, his mansion house and 3½ acres of land in Lexington (which he had bought of Hammond Reed, April 30, 1790), bounded by land of the widow Rebecca Muzzey, Marrit Munro and Stephen Hartwell, and the county road from Lexington to Concord.

He died November 19, 1851. His will, dated August 21, 1847, proved December 15, 1851, gave his property to his wife Anna J., and to his children Anna, Parker, Otis, Esther and Mary. Inventory, \$2160, filed September 13, 1852.

## Children:

- i. Anna<sup>6</sup>, m. Stephen Sibley; res. at Chelsea.
768. ii. Parker, b. in Dec., 1807.
769. iii. Otis, b. about 1812.

- iv. Esther, bapt. at the New North Church, Boston, Apr. 24, 1814; m. James L. Jones.
- v. Mary, bapt. at same church, Jan. 18, 1818.
- vi. Elmira, b. Feb., 1820; d. Nov. 18, 1822.

**394. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Caleb<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., April 13, 1778; married November 14, 1805, Rachel Howard.

**396. CALEB<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Caleb<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., January 14, 1784; married first, at Marlborough, N. H., July 23, 1813, Mary H. Farnsworth, who died at Keene, N. H., September 13, 1818. He married second, at Keene, N. H., March 28, 1819, Mehitabel, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Kemp) Sawtell, born at Groton, Mass., April 24, 1793, formerly wife of John Gould Parker. She died May 4, 1850.

He died at Keene, N. H., March 24, 1852.

#### Children:

- 780. i. George W.<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 3, 1814.
- 781. ii. Charles French, b. May 14, 1817.
- 782. iii. William H., b. Jan. 6, 1820; m. at Lowell, Apr. 27, 1842, Elizabeth W. Atkins. He d. there, Aug. 16, 1854.
- iv. Henrietta, b. June 4, 1821; m. Apr. 6, 1848, Albion P. Pinkham.
- 783. v. Daniel D.<sup>\*</sup>, b. Mar. 11, 1823; m. at Boston, Oct. 5, 1846, Lucretia H. Knox; d. at Vera Cruz, Mex.
- vi. Sarah A., b. Apr. 5, 1825; m. (1) at Boston, Jan. 1, 1849, George T. Cleary, who d. July 9, 1862; she m. (2) June 11, 1866, David S. Knight; she d. Aug. 14, 1904.
- vii. Almira S., b. July 31, 1827; d. Nov. 5, 1844.
- 784. viii. Caleb F., b. Aug. 14, 1829.
- ix. Hannah F., b. Jan. 15, 1832; d. Mar. 11, 1833.
- x. Hannah Frances, b. Feb. 16, 1836; m. (1) at Bel lows Falls, Vt., Mar. 28, 1852, Edwin S. Bigelow; m. (2) May 26, 1869, Nelson Baldwin, who d. at Worcester, Nov. 20, 1893.

<sup>\*</sup>Daniel D., res. at Boston; son Albion D. d. in Boston, Dec. 9, 1864, æ. 14 yrs. 10 dys.

785. xi. Albert Alonzo, b. Apr. 14, 1837; m. (1) at Nashua, N. H., Aug. 18, 1857, Charlotte C., dau. of Wm. H. and Charlotte M. J. Gibson, both of Lowell; he m. (2) at Lowell, Aug. 23, 1862, Clara A., dau. of Charles and Betsey (Whitcomb) Doloff, b. at Hartland, Me.  
 Child:  
 William Franklin<sup>7</sup>, b. at Newton, June 16, 1867; d. at Newton, Apr. 8, 1870.

**397. EZRA<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Caleb<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., April 10, 1787; married May 7, 1815, Sarah (Sally) (also written Phebe) Carter.

Resided at Swanzey, N. H.

Children:

773. i. Franklin Carter<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1815.  
 ii. Lucinda Aurilla, b. May 21, 1817.  
 774. iii. Jerome Oliver, b. Dec. 23, 1818.  
 iv. Phebe Carter, b. Nov. 18, 1820.  
 v. Marietta, b. Apr. 21, 1822.  
 775. vi. Joseph French, b. July 12, 1825.  
 vii. Laura, b. Sept. 27, 1827.  
 viii. Sally Maria, b. June 23, 1830.  
 ix. Irena, b. Mar. 6, 1836.

**398. BENJAMIN DUDLEY<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., April 4, 1781; married first, May 16, 1822, Susannah Brown, daughter of James and Susan Prentiss, and widow of John Haskell, who was born in Boston, died at West Roxbury, October 16, 1857, "aged 79 years and 3 months." He married second, May 25, 1859, Mrs. Delia Jane Holcomb, daughter of Seth Dwight, widow of Rev. John White, who died at West Roxbury, December 5, 1864, aged 70 years, 8 months and 28 days.

He graduated from Dartmouth College in the class of 1805. He devoted himself to the profession of teaching and prepared "The National Pronouncing Spelling Book" and "Emerson's Reading Books," which had wide sale

and proved very great helps to the elementary schools of the country.

He bequeathed a large part of his wealth to the town of Hampstead for the establishment and support of a free high school; elaborating very definite and wise plans for the enterprise. His bounty has been a means of great good to the town and region.

He died at West Roxbury, October 1, 1872.

**400. MOSES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., August 19, 1768; married there February 25, 1794, Dorothy Colby (also recorded at Hanover, N. H.).

He removed to Hanover, N. H.

Children:

- i. Polly<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 7, 1796.
- 790. ii. Moses Colby, b. Feb. 17, 1815.
- 791. iii. Nathaniel Heaton, b. Mar. 27, 1819.

**401. CALEB<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., April 7, 1770; married first, Betsey Nichols, who died June 23, 1840, "aged 65." He married second, Mrs. Mary (Haselton) Wells, who survived him and married third, Jesse Davis.

He died at Hampstead, October 24, 1845.

Children:

- i. Mary Webster<sup>6</sup>, b. May 13, 1800; m. Joseph Johnson.
- 792. ii. Daniel, b. July 28, 1802.
- iii. Betsey, b. May 12, 1807; m. Eliphalet Knight Heath (his first wife).

**401a. MICAHAH<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., April 12, 1772; married Elizabeth Fuller, born at Piermont, N. H., in 1773, died at Boston, June 12, 1848, buried at Piermont, N. H.

He resided at Piermont, N. H.

## Children:

- 793. i. Robert<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 20, 1799.
- 794. ii. David D., b. Mar. 11, 1801.
- 795. iii. Leverett, b. Oct. 6, 1802.
- 796. iv. John, b. May 9, 1804; d. at Wayland, Apr. 25, 1882.
- v. Sally, b. July 20, 1806.
- 797. vi. Isaiah, b. in 1808; d. Jan. 27, 1865, æ. 56.
- vii. Elizabeth, b. June 30, 1810.
- viii. Maria, b. Oct. 8, 1814.
- 798. ix. Micajah, b. Mar. 13, 1817.
- x. Mary Jane, b. Jan. 12, 1820.

**402. JOHN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., June 27, 1778; married Elizabeth (Betsey), daughter of Benjamin and Mehitabel (Ingalls) Emery, born at Atkinson, N. H., April 11, 1784, died June 12, 1873. She and her husband joined the church, October 15, 1820, and their four boys were baptized.

He was a deacon of the church of Hampstead and active in all good affairs.

He died May 5, 1848.

## Children:

- 799. i. Jesse Emery<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1805.
- 800. ii. Alfred, b. Oct. 10, 1807.
- 801. iii. John Webster, b. Nov. 23, 1810.
- 802. iv. Robert Henry, b. Oct. 26, 1816.
- v. Elizabeth, b. July 14, 1821; d. unm. Feb. 13, 1845.
- vi. Mary, b. Aug. 29, 1823; m. John Bradley.

## Children:

- 1. Albert E. Bradley, b. Sept., 1848; a teacher in Boston.
- 2. Mary E. Bradley, bapt. in July, 1853; m. Page Hunt.
- 3. Elizabeth Bradley (twin), d. young.
- 4. Charles Bradley, res. at Dover, N. H.

**403. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., July 22, 1785; married November 26, 1807, Sarah, daughter of Dea. Job and Alice (Little) Kent, born May 22, 1786.

He died March 31, 1815.



## Child:

Abigail Atkinson<sup>6</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1810; m. James Bricket, Jr.; rem. to Claremont, N. H., where she was buried, Apr. 25, 1852.

**404.** BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., July 29, 1776; married at Atkinson, N. H., February 22, 1803, Abigail Emery, who died June 3, 1869, "aged 87 years, 6 months and 3 days."

He was a butcher, residing at Haverhill.

He died April 27, 1864.

## Child:

803. Moses Emery<sup>6</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1805.

**411.** CLARK<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Croydon, N. H., February 28, 1785; married Susanna Reed; she died at Newport, N. H., March 4, 1860, aged 72 years.

He was a manufacturer of bricks at Newport, N. H.

He died May 19, 1843.

## Children:

- i. Oliver<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 2, 1809.
- ii. Lovina, b. Sept. 5, 1811; d. in 1859.
- iii. Lucy A., b. Aug. 17, 1814; m. Charles Kelsey.
- iv. Cyrus, b. Sept. 6, 1818; d. in 1865.
- 805. v. Charles, b. Mar. 16, 1822.
- vi. Louisa, b. July 28, 1824; d. unm., Mar. 28, 1873.
- 806. vii. Moses R., b. May 19, 1828.

**412.** BENJAMIN POWERS<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Dunbarton, N. H., October 5, 1790; married Martha O. Durgin.

Resided at Dunbarton. He died and his estate was administered upon June 27, 1865.

## Children:

- i. Charles H.<sup>6</sup>, b. July 3, 1851; d. Mar. 31, 1876.
- 806a. ii. Benjamin F., b. in 1860.
- 807b. iii. George E., b. Dec. 27, 1863.

**426. JOHN<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Peter<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Derryfield, N. H., October 15, 1792; married Hannah —.

He died at Manchester, N. H., February 27, 1879, "aged 86 years, 4 months."

Children:

- i. Adeline<sup>6</sup>, b. Dec. 17, 1820.
- ii. Charlotte M., b. Feb. 5, 1823.
- iii. Hannah Jane, b. July 18, 1825.
- 807. iv. John, b. July 2, 1826; "John, son of John and Hannah Emerson," d. at Manchester, N. H., Oct. 14, 1887, æ. 61 yrs. 3 mos. 12 dys.
- v. Ursula H., b. Jan. 1, 1836.
- vi. Laura Antoinette, b. Dec. 23, 1840.

**427. JAMES<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Peter<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Derryfield (now Manchester), N. H., June 26, 1803.

He died July 17, 1884.

**432. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Abijah<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Manchester, N. H., April 30, 1788; married Olive Baker.

Children:

- i. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, b. about 1816; d. at Grantham, N. H., May 3, 1887.
- ii. Mary Hill, d. unm., at Enfield, N. H., Nov. 25, 1883, æ. 63 yrs. 10 mos. 15 dys.
- 811. iii. John, son of Robert and Olive Emerson, d. at Sunapee, N. H., Mar. 31, 1871, æ. 43 yrs.

**433. CALEB<sup>5</sup> EMERSON** (*Abijah<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Sunapee, N. H., November 13, 1798; married Betsey B. Lowell.

He died at Canaan, N. H., January 9, 1851.

Children:

- 812. i. William R.<sup>6</sup>, b. at Sunapee, N. H., in Nov., 1825.
- 813. ii. Caleb D., b. in 1833.

## SIXTH GENERATION

**441.** LEONARD<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill August 10, 1794; married (intention at Haverhill, April 3, 1819) Mehitabel D. Morrill; she died at Salem, N. H., February 20, 1874, aged 76 years.

### Children:

- 820. i. Prescott B.<sup>7</sup>
- 821. ii. Leverett R., b. in Nov., 1820; d. May 19, 1879.
- iii. Mehitabel Dow, b. Aug. 6, 1821; m. Benaiah Pettingell.
- iv. Elizabeth, b. in 1823; d. Jan. 30, 1845.
- v. Wealthy Ann, m. Samuel Webster.
- vi. Harriet, b. in 1830; d. Sept. 21, 1847.

**442.** DANIEL<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill July 24, 1796; married (intention at Haverhill, March 16, 1822) Polly Webster, born March 22, 1896, who survived him, and died July 16, 1853.

He died at Salem, N. H., May 22, 1839.

### Children:

- i. Caleb Knight<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 9, 1823; d. Aug. 24, 1826.
- ii. Sophia A., b. 1828; m. Jan. 1, 1865, William L. Haseltine.
- 822. iii. Augustus, b. "at Salem, N. H.," May 6, 1830.
- 823. iv. Calvin K., b. in 1835.
- v. M. Jennie, b. in 1839; m. at Haverhill, Nov. 8, 1860, John A. Goss.

**445.** SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill May 10, 1802; married at Londonderry, N. H., April 26, 1826, Nancy, daughter of Benjamin and Annie (Poore) Wilson of Londonderry, born at Pelham, N. H., September 18, 1805, died May 2, 1893.

He lived in Haverhill; was a very thrifty farmer; bought a good deal of land adjoining his homestead. He raised cattle, trained many oxen. It was through this latter occupation he met with an accident that caused his death June 17, 1845.

Children:

- 827. i. Albert<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1827.
- ii. Mary Ann, b. Aug. 12, 1828; m. June 12, 1850, Thomas J. Emerson, No. 454.
- iii. Caroline, b. Nov. 22, 1829; m. June 13, 1854, Haley Pulsifer, of Poland, Me., who was b. Feb. 22, 1818.
- 828. iv. Adolphus Wilson, b. Mar. 17, 1831.
- v. Adeline, b. Feb. 22, 1823; m. May 14, 1854, John H. Tower, who was b. Nov. 12, 1829.
- vi. Daniel, b. Dec. 12, 1835; d. Sept. 8, 1858, bequeathing his estate to his brothers and sisters and mother.
- 829. vii. Lowe, b. Aug. 14, 1837.
- viii. Nancy Jane, b. Aug. 18, 1839; m. Apr. 13, 1859, Wm. Sanborn Meserve, who was b. at Freedom, N. Y., June 1, 1835.
- ix. Lois, b. Aug. 28, 1842; d. Dec. 14, 1849.

**446. JESSE<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*James<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born in 1801; married at Haverhill, February 22, 1828, his cousin Anna, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Knight) Emerson, born August 14, 1806, died November 20, 1888.

He died February 16, 1842.

Child:

- 830. William Harrison<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1840.

**448. JOHN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Newbury, Vt., in 1801; married there December 25, 1831, Ruth Taplin.

**449. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Newbury, Vt., in 1802; married there September 7, 1828, Dorothea (Dolly), daughter of Rev.

Isaac Hall, born in 1811; she survived him and married second, March 8, 1862, Moody Corliss.

He lived at Newbury, Vt.; he died November 5, 1861, "aged 59 years."

Children:

- i. Julia<sup>7</sup>, m. Abner Flanders.
- ii. Oliver, d. unm.
- iii. Naney, m. Mar. 29, 1857, Samuel Stevens, of Corinth, Vt.
- iv. Mary, m. Mr. Rowe.
- v. Martha, b. in 1842; m. Mar. 2, 1863, James McKinley.
- vi. Luey, m. Mr. Parker, of Boston.
- vii. Ada, d. at Boston.
- viii. Harriet, res. at Lancaster, N. H.
- 836. ix. Josiah E., b. in 1850.
- 837. x. Edwin I., b. in 1852.
- 838. xi. Horace R., b. in 1857.

**450.** EPHRAIM<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Newbury, Vt., in 1810; married Betsey Hall.

He lived at Newbury, Vt.; his homestead was near East Corinth, Vt. "His son Arthur D. had the place after him." He died April 4, 1868, "aged 58 years."

Child:

- 840. Arthur D<sup>7</sup>.

**450a.** DANIEL<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Newbury, Vt., in 1814; married September 12, 1855, Hannah T. Corliss.

His home was at his native place. He died November 11, 1874, "aged 60."

Children:

- 841. i. Daniel<sup>7</sup>.
- 842. ii. Samson, b. Oct. 5, 1860.
- 843. iii. Edson, b. in Jan., 1862.
- iv. Bell, b. Nov. 12, 1863; d. Oct. 16, 1865.
- v. A daughter, b. Sept. 5, 1865.



- vi. Kate, b. Nov. 30, 1866.
- 844. vii. Henry E., b. Jan. 29, 1867.
- 845. viii. Lawrence C., b. July 2, 1871.
- ix. Carrie, b. Feb. 10, 1874; d. at Bradford, Vt., June 3, 1894.
- x. Minnie L., b. Feb. 11, 1875.

**451. JOHN FRANKLIN<sup>6</sup>** (*Isaiah<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill November 2, 1811; married June 18, 1835, Caroline, daughter of Joseph, second, and Anna (Goodridge) Webster, born February 24, 1812.

He was a shoemaker and farmer.

He died October 18, 1874.

#### Children:

- 845a.i. Edward Everett<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1840.
- 846. ii. John Aretas Haskell, b. Nov. 6, 1841; m. Feb. 10, 1870, Betsey J. Cummings, b. at Parkman, Me.; d. Mar. 17, 1893.
- iii. J. T., b. 1844; m. at Methuen, Dec. 14, 1871, Hattie I., dau. of Joseph and Harriet (McCoy) Smith, b. Nov. 11, 1843, d. Mar. 29, 1893.
- iv. Isabella C., b. Oct. 22, 1849; d. June 28, 1864.
- v. Adin L., b. Aug. 25, 1853.

**452. ISAIAH HASELTINE<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Isaiah<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill July 6, 1818; married June 29, 1843, Sarah A., daughter of Abraham and Betsey (Cochrane) Stuart, of Derry, N. H.; she died December 10, 1908, aged 85 years, 11 months and 10 days.

#### Children:

- i. Ellen Melissa<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 9, 1844; d. unm., Dec. 12, 1870.
- 858. ii. Ellison Herbert, b. Jan. 5, 1846.
- 859. iii. Arthur Kendall, b. Aug. 7, 1847.
- iv. Mary L., b. in Mar., d. Aug. 17, 1851.
- v. Edson E., b. Aug. 12, 1852.
- vi. Ella L., b. May 2, 1854.
- 860. vii. Charles C. L., b. Aug. 8, 1859.
- viii. Emma L., b. May 30, 1861; m. Nov. 29, 1883, William F. Page, of Compton, N. H.

**453.** CHARLES RICHARD<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Isaiah<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill November 27, 1823; married Martha A. ———.

He died and his widow administered on his estate January 18, 1859.

**454.** THOMAS JEFFERSON<sup>6</sup> (*Isaiah<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill January 13, 1828; married June 12, 1850, Mary Ann, daughter of Samuel (445) and Nancy (Wilson) Emerson, born August 12, 1828, died May 20, 1871. He was a music teacher. Was a produce dealer in Boston some time.

He died of cholera at Cincinnati, O., October 30, 1866.

#### Children:

- 863. i. Frank Dudley<sup>7</sup>.
- 864. ii. Ralph.
- 865. iii. Alwyn Thomas, b. at Boston, Oct. 27, 1857.

**455.** SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Michael<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Dover, N. H., September 13, 1786; married June 7, 1812, Hannah, daughter of William Horne of Farmington, N. H., born March 7, 1796, died accidentally at Conway, N. H., August 30, 1848, being thrown from a wagon while riding with her father.

He resided at Conway, N. H.

He died May 27, 1854.

#### Children:

- i. Susan<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 22, 1814; d. in June, 1815.
- ii. Sarah Davis, b. Mar. 16, 1818.
- iii. Elizabeth Meserve, b. June 25, 1820; m. Mar. 30, 1840, John Skinner. She d. Mar. 13, 1854.
- 866. iv. Charles Wesley, b. May 11, 1822.
- v. Joanna Brewster, b. May 16, 1826; d. July 7, 1848.
- vi. Jacob Chamberlain, b. Apr. 26, 1828; d. Dec. 18, 1846.

**456. JACOB<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Michael<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Dover, N. H., July 8, 1791; married Feb. 13, 1821, Nancy Davis.

He died at Conway, N. H., May 21, 1864.

**459. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*William<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Rochester, N. H., August 25, 1791; married by Rev. Joseph Boody, of New Durham, N. H., November 21, 1811, Susanna Rawlings (Rollins) of Alton, N. H.

He made his home at Alton, N. H.

He died, and a petition for administration on his estate was presented to the Court by his sons Smith Emerson, of Dover, Walter G. C. and Chester B. Emerson, of Alton, August 25, 1873, which was granted.

#### Children:

- i. Smith<sup>7</sup>, b. May 10, 1813. He m. Hannah —, who survived him, and to whom he bequeathed all his estate, Jan. 26, 1888.
- 869. ii. Walter Gage Chase, b. Dec. 22, 1815.
- 870. iii. Lewis (William Lewis), b. Aug. 4, 1818.
- 871. iv. Chester Birge, b. Oct. 8, 1820.
- 872. v. Charles Parker, b. Sept. 16, 1823.
- 873. vi. Seth R., b. Sept. 7, 1826.
- vii. Susan A., b. Mar. 25, 1830; d. Nov. 16, 1831.

**460. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Farmington, N. H., February 17, 1808; married March 14, 1836, Julia A. George, of Barnstead, N. H., born June 20, 1810, died April 25, 1886.

He resided at Farmington, N. H.

He died September 14, 1876, and his will was proved in October, 1876.

#### Children:

- 867. i. Frank George<sup>7</sup>, b. May 14, 1837; m. Sept. 18, 1873, Clara A. Hayes.
- 868. ii. Charles Smith, b. Feb. 25, 1841.

**461. TIMOTHY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Andrew<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H., July 23, 1805; married September 23, 1823, Sophia, daughter of John and Nancy (Chesley) Place, born September 24, 1803, died February 26, 1871.

He died December 15, 1877.

Children:

- i. Elizabeth Ann<sup>7</sup>, b. July 6, 1829; m. Sept. 23, 1853, Henry A. Edgecomb, of Biddeford, Me.; she d. May 6, 1903.
- ii. Mary Jane, b. Nov. 10, 1830; m. May 15, 1862, John McCrillis, of Nottingham, N. H.
- iii. John Place, b. July 28, 1832; m. Aug. 26, 1860, Mary M. Bunker. Their dau. Lovey Emerson, b. June 29, 1862, m. Mar. 20, 1880, Samuel Jones, and has son Charles Jones.
- iv. George P., m. Angie O'Hara, and has son, John Andrew<sup>8</sup> Emerson.
- v. Ellen Sophia, b. Feb. 8, 1836; m. Nov. 26, 1862, Samuel G. Hanson.
- vi. Catherine Amanda, b. Jan. 2, 1838; m. Oct. 5, 1859, John F. Trickey.
- vii. William H. B., b. Apr. 4, d. Dec. 28, 1841.
- viii. Charles Wesley, b. Apr. 5, 1843; m. (1) May 27, 1865, Mary Ann Randlett; he m. (2) Jan. 23, 1873, Mrs. Elizabeth L. Chandler. Res. Chelsea.

Children:

1. Timothy<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 22, 1873; d. July 27, 1874.
2. Marion L., b. Sept. 25, 1875.

**463. JOSHUA FIELDS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel T.<sup>5</sup>, Smith<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H., July 28, 1799; married Sarah (Sally) Durgin, born December 12, 1801.

He died in 1875; his estate was administered on by his son John.

Children:

- 873a.i. Smith<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 16, 1820.
- ii. Hannah, b. Aug. 20, 1823; m. (1) Nov. 7, 1844, John Giles; m. (2) Mr. Judkins.

- iii. Mary, b. Oct. 1, 1826; d. Jan. 29, 1835.
- iv. George, b. July 27, 1829; d. unm., Dec. 15, 1856.
- 874. v. John R., b. Jan. 1, 1833.
- 875. vi. Samuel, b. July 20, 1837.
- vii. Sarah A., b. Dec. 6, 1840; m. July 6, 1863, Stephen Rand.
- viii. Emily F., b. Sept. 30, 1842; m. Jeremiah Langley.

**468.** CHARLES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., September 18, 1795; married first, March 17, 1816, Eliza Bunker, born October 23, 1797, died June 27, 1857. He married second, October 11, 1858, Mary Parsons, daughter of Benjamin and Betsey (Tuttle) Lamprey, of Pittsfield, N. H., who died December 25, 1888.

Resided in Northwood, N. H., near the Epsom line.

#### Children:

- 877. i. Joseph Dame<sup>7</sup>, b. June 28, 1816.
- 878. ii. Charles Smith, b. Oct. 14, 1817.
- 879. iii. George Bunker, b. Feb. 14, 1819.
- iv. Sally B., b. Sept. 1, 1820; m. Henry Colley; d. Mar. 5, 1845.
- v. Eliza Jane, b. Feb. 25, 1822; m. Joseph G. Hill, of Northwood, N. H.; d. Oct. 22, 1874.
- 880. vi. Dudley Bickford, b. Dec. 17, 1823.
- vii. Emily Ann, b. Nov. 1, 1825; d. Oct. 25, 1841.
- viii. Francena M., b. May 22, 1827; m. David M. Griffin, of Epsom, N. H.; d. Sept. 19, 1900.
- ix. Susan Maria, b. Feb. 9, 1830; m. William A. Caswell, of Northwood, N. H.; d. Feb. 11, 1910.
- 881. x. Henry Samuel, b. Dec. 13, 1833.
- xi. Julia Ann, b. July, 1835; m. George A. Spofford, of Andover, Mass.

**471.** HENRY L.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Wolfeboro, N. H., May 5, 1830; married first (name not found). He married second, at Cambridge, Mass., November 4, 1862, Ann —.

He died at Cambridge, August 26, 1892.



## Children:

- i. Mary E.<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 18, 1863.
- ii. Andrew L., b. Aug. 10, 1887; d. May 20, 1889.

**476. BELA H.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Eliphalet<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., December 28, 1816; married December 6, 1837, Mary Sanborn.

Resided at Barnstead and at Effingham, N. H.

## Children:

- 885. i. Bela H.<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 14, 1852; m. at Ossipee, N. H., Mar. 12, 1873, Mary (or Nancy) J. Blake, dau. of Thomas and Sarah Blake.
- ii. A daughter, b. Feb. 22, 1862.
- 886. iii. Amos W., b. in 1865.

**478. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Madbury, N. H., about 1810; married Sarah Vincent.

He died at Durham, N. H., August 7, 1892, "aged 82 years, 4 months."

## Children:

- 887. i. Albert<sup>7</sup>.
- 888. ii. George, m. Sarah Simpson, of Lee, N. H.
- iii. Abby.
- iv. Elizabeth, m. Mr. Jordan.
- v. Hannah, m. Mr. Brown.
- vi. Jane.

**479. JAMES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), married Elizabeth Drew.

## Children:

- i. Ann Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, m. Nov. 14, 1866, John Henry Buzzell, of Barrington, N. H.
- ii. Georgiana, m. Frank Ellison, of Barrington.

**480. DANIEL<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lee, N. H., March 15, 1822; married at Barrington, N. H., in December, 1873, Mrs. Sarah A. (Demeritt) Pierce.

He resided at Madbury; was a painter by trade.

He died December 23, 1902.

**481. TRUE WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lee, N. H.; married at Barrington, September 3, 1853, Mary Ann Clay.

His estate was administered on by the widow the first Tuesday of February, 1866.

Children:

- i. Belinda Ann<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1855.
- 890. ii. Frank Hubbard, b. in 1860.
- 891. iii. Charles William, b. in 1864.

**482. SOLOMON D.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*) born at Lee, N. H., July 8, 1813, married December 7, 1837, Elizabeth Pinkham.

**483. RICHARD FITTS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., September 15, 1789; married June 22, 1823, Delia H., daughter of Joseph and Molly (Towle) Goss, born June 21, 1804, died October 28, 1883.

Resided at Northwood, N. H.; he died November 12, 1866.

Children:

- i. Martha Ann<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 29, 1823; m. Feb. 20, 1843, Leonard Babb, of Strafford, N. H.; res. at Farmington, N. H.
- ii. Abigail F., b. May 24, 1825; m. May 9, 1847, Albert Knight; res. at Lee, N. H.
- iii. Huldah G., b. Oct. 13, 1827; m. Mar. 12, 1847, Daniel R. Brown, of Northwood, N. H.
- 892. iv. Joseph Morrill, b. July 24, 1829.
- 893. v. Daniel S., b. Jan. 7, 1831.
- vi. Clarissa J., b. Sept. 26, 1833; m. Apr. 24, 1853, William Morrill Kelley, of Northwood, N. H.
- 894. vii. Richard Jackson, b. Apr. 17, 1835.
- 895. viii. David Goss, b. June 19, 1838.
- 896. ix. Ebenezer Knowlton, b. Feb. 6, 1840.
- x. Fanny G., b. Mar. 30, 1842; m. (1) Wm. A. Jones,

who d. in defence of the Union Oct. 28, 1862.  
She m. (2) Jan. 17, 1865, James E. Bunker.

- xi. Isabel Francena, b. Aug. 20, 1844; m. Jan. 17, 1862, David Morrill Emerson; res. at Barnstead, N. H.

- xii. Charles G., b. May 30, 1847; d. in infancy.

897. xiii. Charles Tenney, b. Dec. 1, 1848.

(See "Descendants of Jonathan Towle.")

**484. DANIEL<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H.; married December 21, 1820, Keziah, daughter of Joseph and Lydia (Davis) Elkins, born February 24, 1799, at Pittsfield, N. H.

He was a merchant at Northwood, later at Dover, N. H.

#### Children:

- i. Mary Ann<sup>7</sup>, b. July 9, 1821; m. Newell C. Davis.  
ii. Lydia Jane, b. in May, 1824; m. Henry Lewis. She d. Jan. 25, 1911.  
~~898~~ <sup>900</sup> iii. Daniel Emery, b. May 7, 1826; m. Elizabeth Roberts; d. May 11, 1893.  
899. iv. Joseph, "b. at Pittsfield, N. H., of Daniel and Keziah (Elkins) Emerson, d. at Durham, N. H., Apr. 4, 1898." (Tr.)  
~~900~~ <sup>898</sup> v. John A., b. Sept. 12, 1832; m. Hannah Day, of Northwood; d. Jan. 27, 1881.

**485. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., in 1813; married Nancy, daughter of John Young.

Resided at Pittsfield, N. H. He died November 22, 1858.

#### Children:

901. i. Samuel Morrill<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 18, 1835.  
902. ii. John A., b. about 1838; m. Abbie Brown.  
iii. Mary A., m. (1) David Ham; m. (2) Joseph Hill.  
903. iv. Thomas J., m. Sarah Place.  
904. v. Smith, m. Celia ——.   
vi. Livoma L., m. (1) George Meserve; m. (2) Eben Richardson.

- vii. Jennie N., m. Henry P. Joy.
- 905. viii. True William, b. 1850; m. Jan. 8, 1868, Irena, dau. Abner and Sophia Allerson.
- ix. Irena A., m. Wm. Ellerson.

**486. MORRILL<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., April 11, 1802; married Betsey, daughter of Lemuel and Lois (Chesley) Keniston, of Pittsfield, N. H., born July 25, 1807, died October 18, 1895.

He died August 11, 1834.

Children:

- 906. i. John Newell<sup>7</sup>.
  - 907. ii. David Morrill, b. Apr. 9, 1833.
- (See "Descendants of Jonathan Towle.")

**487. IRA<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., October 19, 1806; married a wife whose name we have not learned. He died July 19, 1890.

Child:

Benjamin L.<sup>7</sup>, administered on his father's estate.

**498. JEFFERSON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Solomon<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., October 25, 1823; married Vienna, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Means) Cilley, born at Northfield, N. H.

She died October 31, 1892, aged 65 years, 8 months and 17 days.

He lived at Barnstead, N. H.

He died August 27, 1898.

Children:

- i. Ada<sup>7</sup>, b. July 17, 1850; m. Dr. Levi Clark.
- 910. ii. George Brown, b. Aug. 24, 1853.
- iii. Luther.
- iv. Henry W., b. Oct. 11, 1863; d. Apr. 8, 1882.
- 911. v. Julian, b. in 1864; m. Dec. 24, 1885, Lillian B., dau. of Henry F. and Mary M. Muzzey, æ. 26.
- 912. vi. James Cilley, b. Nov. 18, 1865.
- vii. Elmer J., m. July 27, 1909, Josie Clark, of Deerfield, N. H.

**499. JAMES MADISON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Solomon<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., June 30, 1827; married January 22, 1862, Laura Dennett, also of Barnstead. He studied at Amherst College; graduated at Dartmouth Medical School in 1857. Practiced at Ashby; then at Gardner from 1867. Was a physician of good standing and a druggist. Was an efficient member of the school board.

He died January 21, 1890.

Children:

- i. Alice<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 6, 1868.
- ii. Frances D., b. Nov. 24, 1871; became a teacher; d. July 4, 1890.

**500. ANDREW JACKSON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Solomon<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., July 24, 1830; married, Laura M. Hoyt.

Resided at Pittsfield, N. H.

He died April 10, 1896.

Children:

- i. Cora A.<sup>7</sup>, b. at Northwood Apr. 23, 1855; became a teacher; she d. at Pittsfield July 29, 1891.
- ii. Martha Ann, d. Feb. 7, 1880.
- iii. Nellie M., b. in Sept., 1861; was a music teacher; d. Dec. 29, 1893.

**501. SIMEON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses P.<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., October 16, 1820; married Mahala Lydia Adams, December 17, 1847.

He resided at Barnstead, N. H.; he died November 16, 1910.

Children:

913. i. James Oscar<sup>7</sup>, b. July 1, 1852.
914. ii. Simeon Eldridge, b. Dec. 25, 1857.
915. iii. Clarence Oswell, b. in 1860; m. at Pittsfield, N. H., Nov. 27, 1886, Clara M., dau. of C. D. and Betsey Garland, æ. 24. Residence Concord, N. H.
- iv. Aura L., b. June 5, 1863; m. Charles A. Price of Gilmanton Iron Works, N. H.



**502.** SAMUEL HARRISON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Moses P.<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., September 17, 1823; married Olive W. Kenniston; she died January 15, 1900.

He died at his native place, March 26, 1903.

Child:

Everett M.<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1856; d. unm., in 1880.

**503.** CHARLES F.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Moses P.<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born July 24, 1833; married Emily J. Hall.

He died March 9, 1899.

Children:

916. i. Llewellyn H.<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1865.

917. ii. Ansel, b. in 1869.

**504.** JOHN O.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Moses P.<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., November 9, 1835; married first, Sarah Langley; he married second, Clara Wentworth.

**505.** JEREMIAH E.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Moses P.<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., August 4, 1838; married April 2, 1865, Electa A., daughter of George D. and Sally (Lake) Hill, who died November 22, 1893, aged 51 years, 7 months and 5 days.

He was a blacksmith; resided at Pittsfield, N. H.

He served in the Union army in the Civil War in Company G, 15th N. H. V. I.

He died March 3, 1912.

Children:

i. Irving Orlando<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 5, 1866.

ii. Lura Gertrude, b. Feb. 29, 1868; m. Apr. 29, 1892, George E. Bunker.

918. iii. George Durgin Hill, b. at Alton, N. H., Feb. 18, 1872.

iv. Clinton Forest, b. at Alton, Mar. 1, 1875; m. Oct. 24, 1899, Harriet M. True.

v. Carroll Austin, b. May 13, 1881.

**506. GEORGE H.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses P.<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Pittsfield, N. H., January 12, 1841; married Nellie Pickering.

He served in the Union army in the War of the Rebellion.

Child:

A son<sup>7</sup>, b. June 20, 1882.

**511. MOSES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Elijah<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., February 2, 1804; married Mrs. Polly Bunker; she died in 1871, "aged 68 years." She bequeathed her estate to her husband and her children by former marriage Susan F. Batchelder, Fannie B. Magoon, Charles S. Bunker, George W. Bunker and Sidney P. Bunker, and some of their children.

He died at Barnstead, N. H., August 8, 1885.

**512. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Elijah<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Madbury, N. H., June 6, 1810; married Mary Keniston.

He resided at Barnstead, N. H.; he died February 23, 1881.

Child:

Georgia<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1844; m. Darius H. Whitecomb.

Children:

1. Frank Whitcomb. He rem. to Enfield, N. H.
2. Fred Whitcomb.
3. Blanche Whitcomb.

**513. JOHN JONES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Elijah<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born July 31, 1812; married Rebecca Otis, who survived him and removed to Epsom, N. H.

He died August 23, 1865.

**514. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Elijah<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born January 2, 1816;

married June 11, 1840, Hannah, daughter of Jonathan and Temperance (Bickford) Clark, who died November 27, 1896, aged 82.

He was a mechanic; lived at Barnstead, N. H.

He died March 28, 1885.

Children:

- i. Sarah A.<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1843; m. (1) George E. Pendergast. She m. (2) John D. Nutter. She d. Feb. 24, 1900.

Children:

1. Anna R. Pendergast; m. Arthur O. Scrivener; res. Sauk Center, Minn.
2. Alice Pendergast, d. Mar. 21, 1870, æ. 2 yrs. 4 mos. 26 dys.
3. Helen Pendergast, d. June 11, 1879, æ. 6 yrs. 3 mos. 15 dys.
- ii. Mary Helen, b. Jan. 5, 1852; d. Apr. 15, 1854.

**515. TIMOTHY<sup>c</sup> EMERSON** (*Elijah<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lee, N. H., June 23, 1825; married Sarah E. Foster, born July 22, 1824, died May 18, 1896.

He resided at Barnstead, N. H.

He died January 5, 1905.

Children:

- i. Martha Jane<sup>7</sup>, b. at Barnstead, N. H., Oct. 11, 1848.
- ii. Abbie Frances, b. Aug. 19, 1850; m. John C. Eaton.  
Children:
  1. Amy G. Eaton; m. Charles B. Davis; res. Lynn.
  2. Frank S. Eaton; res. Washington, D. C.
- 923 iii. Francis (Frank), b. Apr. 12, 1852.
- iv. Eliza Ann, b. Mar. 29, 1854; m. Walter M. Avery.  
Children:
  1. Lillian M. Avery; m. W. Rogers.
  2. Wilber Avery; d. in a Boston hospital from wounds received in the Cuban war.
  3. Carrie Avery; m. Arthur McDermott; res. Brockton.
924. v. Charles, b. May 14, 1859.

- vi. Nellie Gertrude, b. Dec. 19, 1861; m. Dec. 24, 1896, George R. Bunker, of Barnstead, N. H.; res. Concord, N. H.

Children:

1. Helen Louise Bunker, b. Apr. 16, 1899.
2. Leola Elizabeth Bunker, b. May 22, 1904; d. Dec. 5, 1906.

**516. SOLOMON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Solomon<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Madbury, N. H., July 8, 1813; married December 7, 1837, Elizabeth Pinkham.

He resided at Madbury, N. H., and at Newmarket, N. H.

Children:

- 924a.i. Charles W.<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1839.  
 ii. Rosa A.; d. unm.  
 924b.iii. Laban M., b. in 1846.

**516a. ALBERT HAVEN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Solomon<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born about 1817; married at Springfield, February 5, 1846, Huldah D. Hovey, born at Gilmanton, N. H., died there July 16, 1894, aged 75 years, 6 months.

He resided at Gilmanton, N. H.; died September 15, 1895.

Child:

- 924c. William A.<sup>7</sup>

**517. HIRAM S.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born about 1835; married first, September 28, 1863, Abbie A., daughter of James S. and Abbie O. Randlett. He married second, at Gilford, N. H., January 5, 1868, Sarah F., daughter of Noah and Mary Weeks.

Child:

Oscar<sup>7</sup>.

**518. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Boston January 9, 1824;

married at Lawrence, September 18, 1850, Frances, daughter of William and Dorothy Huntress, born at Dover, N. H., July 16, 1829, died at Washington, D. C., March 20, 1915.

He resided at Boston some years; removed to Dover, N. H.; went to Washington, D. C., where he had a position in the Department of the Interior.

He died at Washington, D. C., February 27, 1863.

Children:

- i. Mary Homer<sup>7</sup>, b. at Dover, N. H., July 5, 1854; m. at Washington, D. C., July 5, 1876, James Franklin Hood, b. in Ohio; a banker.

Children:

1. Charles Emerson Hood, b. July 30, 1878; m. Apr. 16, 1900, Martha Cox.

Children:

- (1) James Franklin Hood, Jr., b. Dec. 20, 1910.
- (2) Eileen Vaden Hood, b. Sept. 15, 1915.
2. Rollin Morgan Hood, b. Aug. 31, 1882.
3. Frances Louise Hood, b. Sept. 6, 1884; d. July 27, 1885.
- ii. Sarah Dorothy, b. at Washington, D. C., Jan. 6, 1860; d. Jan. 27, 1865.

**518a.** GEORGE THATCHER<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Timothy*<sup>5</sup>, *Moses*<sup>4</sup>, *Solomon*<sup>3</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Boston December 4, 1827; married December 27, 1852, Eleanor Haddock.

He removed to San Francisco, Cal. He was in the stationery business.

He died May 5, 1896.

Children:

- i. Henry Glover<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 3, d. Nov. 15, 1853.
- ii. George Frederic, b. Feb. 6, 1856; d. Dec. 25, 1859.
- iii. Edgar Warren, b. Nov. 18, 1860; d. unm., May 12, 1885.
- iv. Charles Homer, b. Sept. 23, 1862; d. unm., Jan. 27, 1886.

**519.** JOSEPH HOMER<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Timothy*<sup>5</sup>, *Moses*<sup>4</sup>, *Solomon*<sup>3</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Haverhill April



30, 1832; married at Lawrence, April 4, 1852, Amelia G. Denby, born at Lubec, Me.

He was a merchant in Boston, residing at Dorchester; was in business in Chicago, Ill., in the firm of Emerson, Stafford & Co.; represented the Ames Plow Company there.

He died May 31, 1874.

#### Children:

- 925. i. Frank Thayer<sup>7</sup>, b. June 11, 1853; m. Nov. 13, 1878, Fannie Weld Hildreth. He d. at Mercedes, Tex., Apr. 23, 1913, funeral at Dorchester.
- ii. Annie Louise, b. Jan. 3, 1855; d. Aug. 23, 1882.
- 926. iii. Homer, b. Feb. 1, 1857.
- 927. iv. Frederick K., b. Dec. 9, 1859; m. Apr. 11, 1883, F. Gertrude Le Bosquet, b. at Topsfield. He d. at Haverhill, May 22, 1888.
- 928. v. Lowell, b. Dec. 11, 1860; m. June 8, 1887, Annie Swan Pierce.
- vi. George, b. Nov. 3, 1863; m. Feb. 10, 1886, Georgia Bowen.
- vii. William, b. June 8, 1865; m. Nov. 12, 1895, Elizabeth Mae Gould.

**520. WARREN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Dover, N. H., June 18, 1834; married at Roxbury, July 2, 1878, Harriet Otis, daughter of George Wilson and Caroline Alice (Fulham) Lamb, born at Boston.

He was an importer of upholstery goods in Boston, beginning in 1850, with William L. Beal; in 1878 he carried on the business alone. He retired in 1892.

He resided in Boston till his marriage, when he made his home in Roxbury till 1892; then built his fine residence on Aspinwall Hill at Coleburn Crescent, where he lives at this time (1916).

**521. JOHN D.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, N. H., July 16, 1797; married January 24, 1824, Betsey, daughter of Silas and Betsey Corliss, who died January 11, 1879, aged 84.

She "was a true farmer's wife, fond of caring for the bees and flowers."

He resided at Windham, N. H.; "was a good citizen and an upright man"; was selectman in 1843. He died October 5, 1872.

Children:

- i. Margaret E.<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 14, 1824; was a teacher some years; m., as his second wife, Dea. Dana Richardson, and outlived him.
- 929. ii. Isaac, b. Dec. 13, 1825.

**522.** JESSE<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, N. H., January 10, 1800; married Sarah Simpson. She died at Sandusky, O., July 18, 1835.

He removed to Sandusky, O., and spent one year there; afterward to Barnet, Vt.; later to Lawrence, Mass.

He died May 15, 1884.

Children:

- i. Margaret<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 6, 1827; d. July 16, 1835.
- ii. Horace, b. Mar. 29, 1830.
- iii. Sarah, b. July 15, 1832; d. Sept. 5, 1834.
- iv. Jesse, b. May 18, 1834.

**523.** ISAAC<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, N. H., November 28, 1804; married April 12, 1835, Angeline, daughter of Hugh and Jane (Patten) Smith, of Hillsborough, N. H., born December 10, 1813, died June 21, 1899.

He was a farmer at Salem, N. H.; a progressive man, who had the first cast-iron plow, the first glass lantern and the first horserake in the town. (Hist. Salem.)

He died at Salem, June 17, 1886.

Children:

- i. Margaret Jane<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1836.
- 932. ii. Jacob Plummer, b. Sept. 1, 1837.
- iii. Martha Angelina, b. July 29, 1839; m. Apr. 12, 1859, Silas Munro Haseltine.

- iv. Mary Eliza, b. Jan. 19, 1843; m. Benjamin P. Bickford.
- v. Isaac Patten, b. Nov. 15, 1845; m. Oct. 7, 1869, M. S. Heselton.
- vi. Sarah Roxanna, b. Dec. 28, 1847; m. Oct. 17, 1869, Silas Munro Haseltine.
- vii. Maximilian R., b. Aug. 18, 1850.
- viii. Louise P., b. June 5, 1852.

**524. ARCHIBALD<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, N. H., June 29, 1808; married August 30, 1829, Sally Duston, who died July 26, 1891, aged 79 years, 1 month, 15 days.

He resided at Windham, N. H., many years; then at Salem, N. H. He died July 23, 1891.

#### Children:

- 933. i. Moses<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1831.
- ii. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Nov. 13, 1832; m. Artemas Harvey Baldwin.
- 934. iii. Thomas W., b. Nov. 20, 1834.
- iv. William, d. Mar. 1839.
- v. Harriet, b. Dec. 20, 1840; m. Mr. Webster; settled at Haverhill, Mass.
- 935. vi. Margaret S., b. Oct. 20, 1843; m. Jan., 1865, Russell Ozro Richardson.
- vii. Charles C., b. Mar. 15, 1846.
- viii. Luella, b. June 8, 1851; m. Gustavus Fogg; res. Lynn, Mass.
- 936. ix. William H., b. Sept. 20, 1855; d. at Boston April 7, 1907, "æ. 51-7-17."

**525. JAMES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, N. H., August 21, 1812; married September 12, 1839, Nancy S., daughter of Henry Rowe, born January 27, 1816, died at Salem, N. H., November 2, 1904.

Residence, Windham, N. H., in the south part of the town; "a much respected man, helpful in town and church affairs."

He died January 22, 1896.

## Children:

- i. Nancy M.<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 16, 1840.
- ii. Martha J., b. Dec. 5, 1841; m. May 31, 1866, Elbridge G. Sargent; res. Lawrence.
- iii. Margaret D., b. Sept. 26, 1843.
- iv. Sarah F., b. Apr. 1, 1845; m. June 12, 1867, Charles S. Worthen.
- 937. v. James Edward, b. Apr. 26, 1848.
- vi. Ella A., b. Nov. 18, 1850; m. Dec. 21, 1870, Samuel L. Prescott.
- vii. Lueva (Eva) S., b. Jan. 11, 1857; m. Jan. 7, 1880, Albion F. Simpson.

**526.** ROBERT<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born May 4, 1814; married first, November 17, 1836, Hannah, daughter of Isaac Perkins, of St. John, N. B., born August 12, 1812, died October 28, 1861. He married second, April 26, 1865, Mrs. Roxanna D. (Woodbury) Foster, of Salem, N. H., who died there January 19, 1897, aged 83 years, 2 months, 28 days.

He lived in Windham, N. H.

He died September 14, 1887.

## Children:

- 938. i. Charles T.<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 13, 1837.
- ii. Phebe D., b. June 19, 1839.
- 939. iii. Robert Edward, b. Sept. 3, 1841.
- iv. Hannah Amanda, b. Oct. 3, 1843; m. at Haverhill, May 31, 1871, Charles C. Willey (Wiley); res. Danvers.
- v. Emma C. b. May 2, 1848; m. Enoch Goodnow; res. Toledo, O.

**527.** JAMES<sup>6</sup> (*Amos<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born about the year 1792; married at Boston, March 12, 1815, Abigail, daughter of William and — (Martin) Henry.

She outlived her husband and resided in her advanced years with her grandson, William Herbert Emerson. She died in Boston, June 28, 1886; was buried at Copp's Hill.

He was a sailor and also a truckman in Boston. He died and his estate was administered upon by his father, who gave bonds February 19, 1821.

Child:

940. William Winslow.<sup>7</sup>

**528. NEHEMIAH<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Willard<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Sutton, N. H., April 13, 1800; married April 29, 1824, Polly, daughter of John and Ruth (Sweetser) Felch, born June 24, 1803.

He resided at Sutton; was station master on the railroad in 1868.

Children:

- i. Benjamin.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. Susan.
- iii. Miranda E., m. Stillman P. Bean.
- iv. Jonathan H., b. about 1832; m. (1) at Franklin, N. H., Apr. 4, 1868, Lottie G., dau. of Hiram G. French, of Andover, N. H.; he m. (2) at Salisbury, N. H., July 30, 1884, Carrie E. Chappell. He was a railroad man.
- v. Truman.
- vi. Mary.
- vii. Harvey.

**529. LYSIAS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Willard<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Sutton, N. H., February 21, 1805; married Abigail Carter. She died January 14, 1894.

He resided at Sutton and at Boscawen, N. H. He died October 29, 1885.

Children:

- i. George H.<sup>7</sup>, b. about 1856; m. May 18, 1896, Mary F., dau. of Joseph G. and Ervilla (Heath) Whitcomb.
- ii. Mary, m. Mr. Durgin.

**529a. ANTHONY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Willard<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Sutton, N. H., November 22, 1817; married.



He resided at Wilmot and Andover, N. H. He died July 14, 1892.

Child:

Elbridge G. P. S.<sup>7</sup>, b. about 1840; m. at Gilmanton, N. H., Apr. 20, 1861, Caroline G., dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah Noyes, æ. 20.

**531. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at New Hampton, N. H., October 31, 1798; married in July, 1823, Sarah, daughter of James and Rebecca (Kimball) Calley, born in New Hampshire January 10, 1804. He resided at Lynn, Mass., then at Sanbornton, N. H.

He died November 25, 1879.

Children:

- i. Rebecca Kimball<sup>7</sup>, b. June 23, 1832; m. Feb. 7, 1869, Charles Thomas, of Sanbornton, N. H.
- ii. Belinda Eastman, b. Mar. 19, 1834; d. Nov. 22, 1852.
- iii. Mary, b. May 10, 1836; m. May 25, 1862, Parker C. Quimby.
- iv. Jonathan Wallace (adopted), b. Mar. 17, 1852; m. Nov. 25, 1892, Sarah R. Sweetser. Res. Sanbornton, N. H.

**532. SAMUEL<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at New Hampton, N. H., February 15, 1811; married Anna, daughter of Dea. Levi and Polly (Mason) Carter, who was born July 10, 1815, and died March 31, 1896.

Except for a few years in California, he lived at New Hampton, N. H. He died August 11, 1892.

Children:

- i. Mary A.<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 24, 1837; d. Oct. 27, 1856.
942. ii. Horace Webber, b. June 7, 1838; m. (1) Nov. 22, 1862, Lizzie Freeman, who d. Feb. 11, 1889. He m. (2) June 10, 1891, Matta Freeman. A farmer and cattleman in Wyoming and Colorado.

## Child:

Dorothy Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 26, 1898.

iii. Laura A., b. Dec. 31, 1839; m. Sept. 17, 1872, John B. Kelley.

iv. Lovina, b. July 9, 1843; d. May 13, 1864.

v. Abbie S., b. Feb. 13, 1846; d. May 9, 1873.

vi. Almeda M., b. Jan. 25, 1848; m. Nov. 8, 1879, James A. Curtice.

943. vii. Charles F., b. Nov. 5, 1849; m. June 11, 1877, Alice F. Kelley; is a farmer at Livermore, Colo.

944. viii. Francis Ayer, b. Oct. 7, 1851; res. on the old homestead; rep. to N. H. legislature, 1889 and 1899.

ix. Ella C., b. Feb. 2, 1854; d. Feb. 7, 1856.

x. Antha, b. Oct. 29, 1855; m. Apr. 12, 1881, Lincoln A. Gray; she d. Aug. 7, 1882.

**533. GILMAN SULLIVAN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Plymouth, N. H., June 12, 1807; married in 1829, Ann Webster Hatch, who was born January 27, 1809, died December 27, 1877. He died May 25, 1877.

## Children:

945. i. Gilman Sullivan<sup>7</sup>, b. June 15, 1830.

946. ii. George W., b. Oct. 15, 1835.

iii. Mary Ann, b. May 24, 1841; d. Aug. 24, 1861.

**534. MOSES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*William<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Alexandria, N. H., December 16, 1820; married November 10, 1845, Harriet Currier, of Brighton, Vt., who died January 11, 1899.

He was a farmer and market gardener at Lemonweir, Wis.

## Child:

947. John William<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 16, 1847; m. Dec. 25, 1871, Rosa Porter.

**537. ROSWELL BILLS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born March 25, 1812; married March 26, 1839, Mary, daughter of Nathan

Grimes, born at Orford, N. H., May 31, 1809, died October 13, 1875.

He removed to Indianapolis, Ind.; was a contractor and afterward a manufacturer of sash and blinds; member of the city government.

Children:

- i. Nathan<sup>7</sup>, b. and d. in 1840.
- ii. Mary Lucy, b. Sept. 11, 1841; m. Nov. 8, 1860, Henry S. Johnson of Indianapolis; he d. Nov. 12, 1864.
- iii. George, b. Dec. 29, 1842; enlisted in the 7th Ind. Vol. Inf., June 13, 1861; was killed in the battle of Fort Republic, W. Va., June 9, 1862.
- 949. iv. John Baldwin, b. Feb. 4, 1845.

**539.** IRA SMITH<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Daniel*<sup>5</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>4</sup>, *Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born May 28, 1824; married June 6, 1850, Eunice, daughter of Thomas Nutting; she died February 16, 1897. He was a glove-dresser and farmer. He died June 14, 1901.

Children:

- i. Mary Lizzie<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1855.
- 951. ii. Thomas Irving, b. Oct. 14, 1860.

**543.** ISAAC LEWIS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*John*<sup>5</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>4</sup>, *Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Concord, N. H., September 19, 1821; married, April 6, 1850, Lovina, daughter of Charles and Asenath (Thompson) Prescott. He died March 15, 1899.

Children:

- i. John Waldo<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1852.
- ii. William M., b. in 1865; a gardener; m. (1) Nov. 19, 1893, Addie M. Rowell, æ. 20. He m. (2) May 9, 1895, Mary L. Rowell, sister of former wife, æ. 26.

**553.** DAY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Timothy*<sup>5</sup>, *Day*<sup>4</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Francestown, N. H., February 4, 1792; married Susan E. Harvey.

Removed to Warner, N. H.

He died April 9, 1872.

Children:

- 955. i. Newton H.<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1858; m. Nov. 22, 1877, Amelia,  
dau. of Levi and Caroline "Fortia."
- 956. ii. George D., b. June 16, 1862; d. Mar. 19, 1892.

**554. TIMOTHY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>5</sup>, Day<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Francestown, N. H., June 19, 1805; married Laurinda Bowman.

He died at Henniker, N. H., December 26, 1860.  
("Timothy, son of Timothy and Hannah, æ. 55-11-16.")

Child:

Helen<sup>7</sup>, b. at Henniker, N. H., Dec. 26, 1850.

**555. EDWARD P.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>5</sup>, Day<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Francestown, N. H., February 6, 1809; married Mary F. —, born at Westminster.

He lived at Alstead, N. H. He died at Nashua, N. H., February 23, 1882.

Children:

- i. A son<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 24, 1867.
- ii. Grace A., b. Dec. 19, 1870; d. Jan. 1, 1873.
- iii. Charles E., b. Sept. 9, 1872.

**559. JOSEPH M.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen October 15, 1814; married Mary Emma Austin.

He died at Methuen February 29, 1872. Will dated March 4, 1871; wife and son Joseph R. executors; bequests to sons Millard F. and Samuel and to Amanda Austin.

Children:

- 956a.i. Joseph R.<sup>7</sup>, b. about 1849.
- 956b.ii. Millard F., b. at Salem, N. H., in 1855.
- 956c.iii. Samuel, b. at Methuen July 14, 1862.

**560.** AARON PARKER<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Phinehas*<sup>5</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>4</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born August 13, 1805; married September 17, 1833, Julia Ann, daughter of Dr. Nathan and Mary (Carlton) Tenney, born at Sedgwick, Me., in June, 1813.

He resided at Orland, Me.; was a merchant, town officer, representative to the legislature, presidential elector in 1856.

Children:

- i. Maria Louisa<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1834, d. in 1837.
- 957. ii. Arthur Walter, b. Sept. 14, 1838.
- 958. iii. William Tenney, b. Mar. 19, 1840.
- 959. iv. George Aaron, b. Dec. 20, 1842.
- 960. v. Franklin, b. Apr. 30, 1845.
- 961. vi. Theodore Holbrook, b. Apr. 11, 1848.

**561.** CHARLES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Phinehas*<sup>5</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>4</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born February 23, 1809; married first, Mary S. Mason, who died of yellow fever on his ship, the "Franklin," August 28, 1842; he married second, Rosella McKenzie, who was killed in a steamboat explosion in California in 1853. He was a sea captain who made long voyages and was very successful.

Children:

- i. Ellen<sup>7</sup>, b. July 7, 1834; m. Capt. Leander H. Partridge.
- 962. ii. Charles A., b. July 8, 1836.
- iii. Mary M., b. in 1838; d. in 1841.
- 963. iv. Austin Sidney, b. Oct. 16, 1839; res. in California.

**562.** WALTER<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Phinehas*<sup>5</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>4</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born April 30, 1812; married first, Catherine Stone, who died at Antwerp in 1847; married second, Mary Augusta Snow.

A successful shipmaster; residence, Bucksport, Me.

Children:

- i. Ida Mason<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. Mary Lufkin.
- iii. Laura Snow.
- iv. Maria Louisa.



**571. KIMBALL WEBSTER<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Kimball<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Francestown, N. H., March 4, 1817; married October 8, 1840, Mary, daughter of James and Mary (Eaton) Wilson, born March 5, 1816.

He was a prominent man in town affairs at Francestown; captain in militia; active, too, in church life. He removed to Nashua, N. H.

He died August 24, 1900.

Children:

- i. Sarah<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 21, 1843; m. Aug. 29, 1871, George L. Smead, supt. of asylum for the blind at Columbus, O.
- ii. Mary Emma, b. Feb. 17, 1848; was a music teacher.
- iii. Frances J., b. July 29, 1852; m. Dec. 31, 1885, Henry Bailey, of Newport, Pa.; later res. at Newton, Mass.
- iv. Ellen M., b. Apr. 25, 1856; m. Dec. 18, 1877, Rev. Otis Cary, of Foxborough, Mass.; went to Japan as missionaries of the Congregational Foreign Missionary Board. Eminently efficient; honored for long and devoted service in that kingdom.

Children:

1. George Emerson Cary, b. Jan. 27, 1884; Cong. minister, Holden, Mass.
2. Walter Cary, b. Jan. 8, 1886; a physician.
3. Frank Cary, b. July 18, 1888; Cong. missionary to Japan with wife in June, 1916.
4. Alice Elizabeth Cary, b. Nov. 2, 1900.

**572. MOSES WILSON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Kimball<sup>5</sup>, Abraham<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Francestown, N. H., July 21, 1822; married first, May 1, 1849, Maria M. Rand, of Lyndeboro, N. H. He married second, September 4, 1883, Mrs. Harriet N. (Barnes) Hill, of Hudson, N. H., to which place he removed in 1883.

He resided at Francestown and Hudson, N. H.

He died July 9, 1892.

Children:

- i. Henry Webster<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 14, 1851; d. Mar. 20, 1856.
- ii. Moses Frank, b. Mar. 9, 1854; d. Jan. 15, 1884.

965. iii. Edgar Rand, b. July 26, 1858; settled at Nashua, N. H.; m. at Weare, N. H., Dec. 6, 1887, Susie B. Hazen, æ. 25.

**581. CHARLES AUSTIN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Allen<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Thetford, Vt., July 10, 1811; married at Springville, Mich., September 10, 1837, Margaret, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Geddis, born December 14, 1811, who died at Riga, N. Y., October 3, 1875.

He died at Buffalo, N. Y., October 5, 1894.

Children:

967. i. Herbert Geddis<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 13, 1839.  
 ii. Caroline Elizabeth, b. Dec. 7, 1841; m. July 30, 1863, Albert Delos Porter, res. Buffalo, N. Y. They celebrated their golden wedding July 30, 1913, with much delight and many friendly tokens.

Children:

1. Kate Emerson Porter, b. Oct. 14, 1865.
2. Charles Herbert Porter, b. Feb. 6, 1874; d. Mar. 25, 1901.

**583. WILLIAM ALLEN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Allen<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Manlius, Onondaga County, N. Y., June 7, 1818; married at Rushford or Clymer, N. Y., September 13, 1847, Emily, daughter of Charles and Lucy (Kendall) Hapgood, born at Rushford March 26, 1825, died at Cedar Falls, Ia., August 31, 1897.

He died at Clark, S. D. (while on a visit), August 20, 1909.

Children:

971. i. Eugene Hapgood<sup>7</sup>, b. at Wattsburg, Pa., July 3, 1848.  
 ii. Emily Augusta, b. Nov. 17, 1850; m. Nov. 21, 1875, Luther Thomas Reed, res. at Mantorville, Minn.  
 iii. Clara Gustava, b. Aug. 19, 1853; m. Jan. 11, 1888, Charles Johnson; she d. Oct. 26, 1903.

- iv. Eva, b. Apr. 30, 1855; m. Sept. 13, 1876, Moses T. Bachelor.
- v. William Almond, b. Mar. 9, 1857; d. unm., May 17, 1877.
- vi. Emma, b. Feb. 21, 1859; d. in Mar., 1860.
- vii. Ella (twin) b. Feb. 21, 1859; d. Mar. 7, 1859.
- 972. viii. Charles Edward, b. Feb. 27, 1861.

**585. JOHN CROSBY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Walpole, N. H., October 12, 1823; married October 23, 1855, Urana, daughter of Holland and Susan (Veasey) Mason.

He resided at Walpole, N. H.

He died August 25, 1900.

Children:

- i. George M.<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1857.
- ii. Franklin B., b. Sept. 29, 1858.
- iii. Harriet U., b. Aug. 3, 1863.

**590. JOHN VARNUM<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., December 8, 1809; married Sarah —.

Residence, Candia, N. H.

He died June 23, 1895.

Child:

- 977. Newton J.<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1849.

**594. RICHARD<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Richard<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., February 20, 1801; married first, September 6, 1825, Olive Shaw Chessman; she died July 13, 1849.

He married second, July 22, 1850, Mary Almira Ellis, born January 3, 1826, died in August, 1910.

Children:

- i. Susan E.<sup>7</sup>, b. May 23, 1830; m. Benjamin F. Barry; she d. Jan. 8, 1907.

Child:

Frank Barry, b. Mar. 28, 1856; m. Anna L. Dering.

- ii. Sarah Ann, b. May 17, 1836; d. Apr. 19, 1876.
  - iii. B. Franklin, b. May 24, 1838; m. Carrie R. Newcomb.
  - 979. iv. William Carey, b. July 18, 1851.
  - v. Mary Eloisa, b. July 28, 1852; m. at Alton, Ill. in 1878, Franklin Tribble, who d. in 1892. Mrs. Tribble has kindly contributed the records of her grandfather Emerson's descendants.
  - 980. vi. Eddy Warren, b. May 23, 1855.
  - vii. Harriet Hunt, b. Mar. 13, 1860; m. Aug. 26, 1885, Joseph H. Featherston.
- Children:
- 1. Ellis F. Featherston, b. July 1, 1886.
  - 2. Marguerite Beth Featherston, b. Jan. 20, 1891; m. Lowell R. King.

**595. MOSES SARGENT<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., January 29, 1806; married at McDonough, N. Y., October 9, 1828, Eliza, daughter of Gideon and Polly (Dodge) Lawton.

He went with his mother from New Hampshire to McDonough, N. Y., about 1818, and resided there.

He died at Candia, N. H., while on a visit to relatives in 1856.

Children:

- 981. i. Veranes Constantine<sup>7</sup>, b. July 11, 1829.
  - ii. Mary Thais, b. Sept. 4, d. Sept. 13, 1831.
  - iii. Elizabeth Sophrony, b. Sept. 10, 1832; m. Jan. 22, 1856, David Richardson Randall.
- Children:
- 1. Charles Emerson Randall, b. Nov. 4, 1856; m. Oct. 18, 1880, Lizzie M. Search.
  - 2. Jennie Randall, b. Feb. 19, 1859; m. Oct. 20, 1896, Rev. Dr. J. Richards Boyle.
  - 3. Nettie Elizabeth Randall, b. Apr. 16, 1860; m. Mar. 22, 1881, Eugene A. Rhoads.
  - 4. David Virgil Randall, b. Apr. 2, 1874; m. Mar. 28, 1898, Harriet Witt.
  - iv. Lucinda Fairzina, b. Feb. 10, 1835; m. Oct. 13, 1856, Jonathan C. Jones, b. Feb. 28, 1830, d. Mar. 5, 1887; she d. May 12, 1878.

## Children:

1. Charlotte E. Jones, b. Sept. 7, 1857.
2. Jonathan Emerson Jones, b. June 16, 1859; m. Dec. 20, 1881, Hannah E. Fernald.

982. v. Herbert, b. May 31, 1846.

**596.** CHARLES S.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Moses<sup>6</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., November 10, 1811; married November 11, 1835, Sally B. Dutton. She died April 24, 1871.

He died May 8, 1888.

## Children:

- i. Martha H.<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 20, 1838; d. Mar. 2, 1860.
- ii. Mary S., b. Feb. 25, 1840; d. Apr. 25, 1855.
- iii. Oryntha S., b. Sept. 9, 1843.
- iv. Dorothy A., b. Oct. 24, 1845.
- v. Eliza J., b. Oct. 7, 1849.
983. vi. Charles H., b. Mar. 4, 1855; m. Nov. 22, 1888, Lizzie J. Maratt, who was b. July 27, 1866.
- vii. John W., b. May 10, 1858; d. Jan. 12, 1861.

**597.** JOHN DOLBEER<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., May 29, 1829; married first, June 2, 1859, Sarah Jane, daughter of Dea. Samuel Dudley, of Candia, born in July, 1828, died September 15, 1862. He married second, November 25, 1863, Mrs. Elizabeth (Emerson) Bell, of Chelsea, Mass., daughter of Nathaniel French Emerson, of Candia, N. H., born March 29, 1835, died at Biddeford, Me., July 28, 1869. He married third, August 19, 1873, Lelia Frances, daughter of Nathan Otis and Susan Eliza (Lowe) Kendall, born February 2, 1850, at Alfred, Me., who survived him. Her father's mother was Lydia Emerson, of Alfred, Me., of the line of Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich.

He graduated at Dartmouth College in 1853; was principal of Pembroke (N. H.) Academy two years; graduated at Andover Theological Seminary in 1858. Was pastor successively at Haverhill, N. H., Biddeford, Me., Underhill and Jericho, Vt., and Kennebunkport, Me.



He died at Acton, Me., April 13, 1897.

The family reside (1916) at Bradford, Mass.

Children:

- 984. i. Edwards Dudley<sup>7</sup>, b. at Haverhill, N. H., May 30, 1862.
- 985. ii. Stephen Goodhue, b. at Haverhill, N. H., Oct. 19, 1864.
- iii. Sarah Delle, b. May 31, 1867; d. May 19, 1869.
- iv. Elizabeth Bell, b. July 5, 1869; d. Sept. 19, 1869.
- v. Winifred, b. Sept. 14, 1874.
- vi. Ralph Otis, b. Mar. 3, 1876; d. Mar. 29, 1909.
- vii. Leon Lowe, b. at Underhill, Vt., Feb. 13, 1878; d. July 13, 1882.
- viii. Alfreda, b. Oct. 10, 1880; m. Sept. 19, 1910, Frank Melvin Clark, b. May 23, 1881, son of Melvin and Frances (Pickett) Clark; he has been in railway telegraph service.

Child:

Emerson Melvin Clark.

- ix. Margaret Hill, b. at Kennebunkport, Me., Nov. 9, 1883, m. John Robie, b. Dec. 18, 1886.
- x. Evelyn Agnes, b. Apr. 17, 1893.

**598. DANIEL FITTS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., April 2, 1830; married first, April 18, 1855, Theodosia Grant Sargent. She died in 1874. He married second, May 22, 1883, Dora Clay.

Children:

- i. Ruth Abbie<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 29, 1856; m. Sept. 29, 1881 (as his second wife), R. Baxter Brown, whose first wife was her father's sister Nancy M. Emerson.
- 986. ii. Hervey Melvin, b. Feb. 12, 1859.
- iii. Sarah Wadleigh, b. Sept. 7, 1861.
- iv. Carrie Lane, b. June 6, 1865; grad. Wellesley Coll.; m. July 5, 1894, Rev. George Mooney.

Children:

- 1. George Mooney, b. and d. Oct. 2, 1896.
- 2. Wendell McMaster Mooney, b. Feb. 28, 1898.
- 3. Faith Emerson Mooney, b. Dec. 10, 1903.

- v. A daughter, b. Aug. 9, 1871.
- vi. Mary Louise, b. Nov. 14, 1885.
- vii. Clay Fitts, b. May 1, 1889.
- viii. Wesley Noble, b. Apr. 16, 1892.

**599. MOSES FRANKLIN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., November 15, 1832; married December 16, 1857, Abigail Patten, born June 20, 1834.

He lived in the place where his grandfather had lived in Candia.

#### Children:

- i. Arthur Waldo<sup>7</sup>, b. May 4, d. Aug. 24, 1861.
- 987. ii. Francis Patten, b. June 10, 1862.
- 988. iii. Abraham Fitts, b. June 19, 1864.
- iv. Nellie Maud, b. Aug. 19, 1866; m. Aug. 7, 1897, Charles F. Flanders.
- v. Annie Sargent, b. Aug. 18, 1867.
- vi. William Robie Patten, b. Sept. 23, 1869.
- vii. Nathaniel Waldo, b. Nov. 16, 1878.

**600. LUTHER WILSON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., October 15, 1838; married December 29, 1870, Anna Melvina Sharpe.

He graduated at Dartmouth College in 1862; taught school at Muncie, Ind., Columbus, O., and in New York City. Read law in New York with Lewis and Cox\*; was admitted to the bar in 1866 and continued in practice there. Distinguished himself as a counsellor and advocate, and gained wide reputation. Residence, Brooklyn, N. Y.

#### Children:

- i. Harold Sharpe<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1871; res. at Lima, Peru.
- 989. ii. Luther Lee, b. Aug. 4, 1874.
- iii. Nannie Mell, b. Sept. 3, 1877.
- iv. Isabel Dolber, b. Aug. 9, 1881; m. Apr. 10, 1907, Abraham V. Whitson, res. at Patchogue, L. I.

\*The famous Congressman familiarly called "Sunset Cox."

**604.** JOHN MOSES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Moultonborough, N. H., July 13, 1834; married March 29, 1857, Laura S. Pew, of Gloucester, Mass.

He graduated from Harvard Medical School in 1857, but did not practice. He resided some time after his marriage at Gloucester, but later returned to Chester, N. H.

Children:

- i. Sarah Elizabeth<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 23, 1859; m. David P. Gale.
- 991. ii. John Pew, b. Oct. 27, 1868; m. at Auburn, N. H., Oct. 20, 1899, Edith S., dau. of John and Sylvania F. (Clark) Davis, æ. 20.

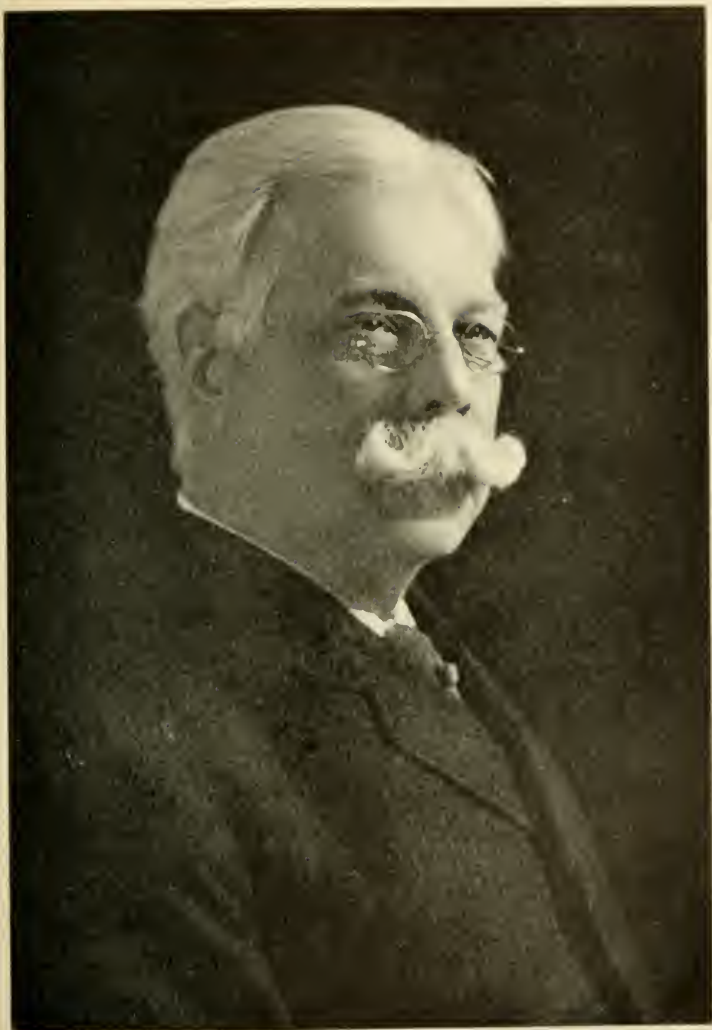
**605.** NATHANIEL BRIGHT<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*John S.<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Waialua, Hawaiian Islands, July 1, 1839; married January 2, 1885, Sarah Elizabeth Pierce, daughter of Captain Abisham Wilcox Pierce by his wife Harriet Atwood Durfee (a descendant of Francis Cook, of the "Mayflower"); Miss Pierce was born at Fall River, September 22, 1855; graduated, M.D., in Paris; practiced medicine at Honolulu before her marriage.

He entered Williams College in 1860; served in the 1st Mass. Vol. Infantry, 1862-1865; graduated in 1865; studied medicine at Harvard and at the New York College of Physicians and Surgeons; M.D. in 1869. Practiced in New York ten years; was two years in charge of the Hawaiian leper colony, and has been a member of the Hawaiian Islands Board of Health. Has written and translated books. Resided at Honolulu. He died July 15, 1915.

Child:

- Arthur Webster<sup>7</sup>, b. at Honolulu Dec. 5, 1885; res. in New York, N. Y.

**606.** JUSTIN EDWARDS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*John S.<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Waialua, H. I., August 11, 1841; married at Kalamazoo, Mich., Decem-



JUSTIN EDWARDS EMERSON





ber 26, 1877, Wilimena Hannah, daughter of William Horace and Sallie Frances (Sawyer) Eliot, born at New Haven, Conn., graduate of Vassar College in 1872, and the Women's Medical College of the New York Infirmary in 1877. She compiled in 1905 a genealogy of the descendants of Rev. John Eliot, the Apostle to the Indians, from whom she is descended.

He graduated at Williams College in 1865; studied medicine a year with Dr. David W. Miner in Ware; graduated at Harvard Medical School in 1868. Was assistant physician in the Michigan Asylum for the Insane till 1877; after a period of foreign study and travel he settled at Detroit, Mich. Is a specialist in mental and nervous diseases; is also on the staff of Harper's Hospital, the Children's Hospital and St. Joseph's Retreat, and clinical professor of nervous diseases in the Detroit College of Medicine.

He furnished the account of his branch of the Emerson family for Dr. Linn Emerson's book and for this work, and was one of the men who furnished the means for the compiler to complete the research in England.

#### Children:

- 993. i. Paul Eliot<sup>7</sup>, b. July 14, 1880.
- ii. Filip Law, b. Nov. 7, 1882; Cornell Univ., M. E., 1906.
- iii. Ralf de Pomeroy, b. June 8, 1885; Williams Coll., A.B., 1907.

**607. JOSEPH SWIFT<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*John S.<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lahaiualuna, H. I., July 13, 1843; married in Honolulu, February 17, 1898, Dorothea, daughter of Rev. Thomas Davis and Isabella (Huddleston) Lamb, born in England February 20, 1860, educated at Bruges, Belgium.

He graduated at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1877; was appointed government surveyor in the Hawaiian Islands. Resides at Honolulu.

#### Child:

- Oliver Huddleston<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 15, 1900.

**608.** OLIVER POMEROY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*John S.<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lahaiualuna, H. I., July 27, 1845; married in Boston February 13, 1896, Eugenie, daughter of Thomas J. Homer.

He graduated from Williams College in 1868, and Andover Theological Seminary in 1871. Pastor at Peace Dale, R. I. Secretary of the Hawaiian Islands Evangelical Association several years. Pastor of the Union Church of East Providence, R. I. (1916).

**609.** JOHN SHERMAN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Nathaniel F.<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Chester, N. H., July 30, 1832; married, December 5, 1855, Mary Elizabeth Homer.

He graduated from Harvard Medical College in 1855; served as a surgeon in the Civil War.

He died September 23, 1886.

Children:

- i. Mary H.<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 20, 1856; d. at Sandwich, N. H., July 28, 1858.
- ii. Charles Bell, b. May 21, 1858.
- iii. Margie Curson, b. Sept. 28, 1868; d. Mar. 7, 1872.

**610.** GEORGE HARVEY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Nathaniel F.<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Chester, N. H., February 18, 1845; married at Chelsea, Mass., February 9, 1868, Elizabeth Ann, daughter of Luke and Sarah Ann Damon, born in 1847.

He resided at Gilroy and San Jose, Cal., and at Gardiner, Ore. He was then the founder of the city of Hoquiam in the State of Washington, and one of the most prominent men in the State both in financial success and in political affairs. He was president of the Frank H. Lamb Timber Company; the Harbor Land Company; the Greys Harbor Tug Boat Company; the North Western Lumber Company and the Hoquiam Company. Was also a trustee in the Metropolitan Building Company, the Northern Life Insurance Company and the Lumberman's Indemnity Exchange of Seattle, the F. G. Foster Company of Ho-



GEORGE HARVEY EMERSON



quiam and the Aloha Lumber Company of Aloha. He accumulated a fortune of more than a million dollars in the lumber business.

He died at Seattle, Wash., August 2, 1914.

Children:

- i. George Damon<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 29, 1869; d. at Monrovia, Cal., June 4, 1895.
- ii. Florence, b. at San José, Cal., Aug. 29, 1873; m. at Palo Alto, Cal., May 31, 1900, Charles W. Miller.  
Child:  
Charles Emerson Miller, b. June 17, 1901.
- iii. Alice, b. at Gardiner, Ore., June 1, 1877; m. at Palo Alto, Cal., May 31, 1900, Frank H. Lamb. Res. Hoquiam, Wash.

Children:

1. George Emerson Lamb, b. July 31, 1901.
2. Clara Elizabeth Lamb, b. Oct. 4, 1906.
3. Florence Lamb, b. June 6, 1909.
4. Alice Lamb, b. Oct. 10, 1913.

997. iv. Ralph Damon, b. at Gardiner, Ore., Apr. 22, 1880.

**611. JAZENIAH<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Stoddard, N. H., about 1795; married Sarah Olin.

Child:

999. William N.<sup>7</sup>

**617. ALVIN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Stoddard, N. H., March, 1819; married at Lowell November 14, 1843, Mary F. Parker, born at Nelson, N. H.

He resided at Lowell some years, then at Athol; was superintendent of a factory.

He died at Athol November 20, 1891.

Children:

1000. i. Edgar Alvin<sup>7</sup>, b. at Lowell Nov. 24, 1846; m. (1) June 6, 1867, Sarah Cole; he m. (2) at Berwick, Me., Oct. 22, 1894, Effie M., dau. of Charles and Sarah E. Coffin, æ. 21.
- ii. Jennie W., b. Jan. 9, 1859.



**618.** EDWARD<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Edward<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), married first, Sophronia Heustis. He married second, Orlena Chaffin.

Children:

- i. George Edward<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 22, 1837; d. unm.
- ii. Elizabeth S., d. at Cambridge May 13, 1839, æ. 8 mos.
- 1003. iii. Howard.
- iv. Elizabeth; m. William Barton.
- v. Ellen A., d. at Cambridge Oct. 20, 1845, æ. 7 mos.
- 1004. vi. Charles.
- vii. Ella; m. James Dickey.
- 1005. viii. Warren.
- 1006. ix. Ralph Waldo.
- x. Orlena Adeline; m. Cornelius Zabriskie.

**619.** HOWARD<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Edward<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), married Clementine Masury.

Child:

Clementine<sup>7</sup>; m. Herbert Loud.

**620.** HENRY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Edward<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Malden October 30, 1815; married Elizabeth, daughter of Edward and Eunice (Emery) White, of Kennebunkport, Me.; she died at Cambridge December 6, 1889, aged 74 years, 5 months and 12 days.

He resided at Boston and Cambridge.

He died November 4, 1896.

Children:

- i. Charles Henry<sup>7</sup>, b. in Feb. 1845; d. at Cambridge July 27, 1849.
- ii. Laura Elizabeth, m. Edwin Shepard Barrett; res. Concord.
- 1007. iii. Edward White, b. at Boston Aug. 8, 1849.

**640.** ORENZO TEWKSBURY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Daniel R.<sup>5</sup>, Josiah<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill

December 17, 1810; married at Salem, N. H., November 24, 1840, Julia Ann, daughter of Luther and Patience (Wood) Emerson, of Chelmsford and Salem, born April 7, 1817, died April 27, 1893. She was a descendant of Thomas<sup>1</sup> Emerson of Ipswich.

He was a farmer and business man at Haverhill.

He died July 29, 1889.

Children:

- i. A son<sup>7</sup>, bapt. at Methuen July 22, 1847; d. young.
- 1011. ii. Rufus, b. Jan. 14, 1856.

**641. JOSIAH TEWKSBURY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel R.<sup>5</sup>, Josiah<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill April 9, 1816; married (intention at Haverhill April 13, 1845), Sarah W., daughter of Moses Hoyt, of Hampstead, N. H. She died April 20, 1909, aged 85 years, 10 months and 10 days.

He died December 12, 1887.

Children:

- i. Daniel H.<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 4, 1847; d. Nov. 3, 1861.
- ii. Willard T., b. Feb. 2, 1852; d. Nov. 4, 1861.
- 1014. iii. Charles W., b. Apr. 23, 1866.

**642. VARNUM<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel R.<sup>5</sup>, Josiah<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill September 27, 1820; married at Atkinson, N. H., June 29, 1848, Sarah Webster, daughter of John and Abigail Massey (Eaton) Pettingill, of Atkinson, N. H., born October 6, 1825.

He died at Haverhill September 7, 1864.

**645. GEORGE PHELPS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born April 7, 1798; married first, January 12, 1823, Maria Sargent, born in 1798, died September 11, 1850. He married second, November 23, 1851, Apphia, daughter of Francis and Hannah Withington, born April 20, 1817, died at Atkinson, N. H., September 20, 1884.

## Children:

- i. Mehitabel<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1823; m. May 8, 1845, John G. Eaton.
- 1015. ii. George R., b. May 29, 1825.
- 1016. iii. William Horton, b. Aug. 25, 1827.
- iv. Elizabeth S., b. in 1848; m. Feb. 25, 1849, James S. Simonds.
- v. Frances M. W., b. May 18, d. Sept. 27, 1852.
- 1017. vi. Nathan Frank W., b. Oct. 28, 1853.
- vii. Mary H. W., b. Apr. 18, d. May 9, 1855.

*rechecked on last page*

**649. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill September 17, 1815; married first, June 28, 1836, Martha Low Hardy. He married second, at Lowell, November 26, 1848, Rachel A. Savage, "born at Bridgton, Me."

He was a weaver; resided some time at Lowell.

He died at Haverhill October 28, 1895.

## Children:

- i. Mary Ann Hardy<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 24, 1836.
- 1020. ii. Albert Dudley Wiggin, b. Sept. 18, 1840.
- iii. Sebastian C., b. in 1842; d. Aug. 14, 1846.
- iv. Marietta, b. Jan. 8, 1846; m. Apr. 4, 1867, Moses J. Colby.
- 1021. v. Nathan Franklin, b. Dec. 8, 1847.
- 1022. vi. Clarence V., b. Oct. 22, 1849.
- vii. Lizzie T. M., b. Jan. 1, d. Aug. 1, 1854.
- viii. Lillie E., b. Nov. 12, 1855; m. Mar. 22, 1873, George F. Ellis, of Lawrence.

**653. JOHN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Simeon<sup>5</sup>, Joshua<sup>4</sup>, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., September 8, 1799; married Ruth, daughter of Benjamin and Ruth (Rhoads) Gardner, born at Salem, N. H., died at Methuen July 22, 1867, "aged 65 years, 3 months."

He died at Milton, Mass., January 18, 1866.

## Children, recorded at Salem, N. H.:

- i. Emily Frances<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 30, 1833.
- 1023. ii. Sylvester, b. in Sept., 1835.
- iii. Ann Augusta, b. Mar. 10, 1838.

1024. iv. John Henry, b. Jan. 19, 1840.  
 v. Harriet Maria, b. July 7, 1842; m. at Haverhill  
 Feb. 15, 1860, George A. Harris.
1025. vi. Joshua, b. June 10, 1844.  
 vii. Mary J., b. in Sept., 1846; d. Aug. 17, 1847.

**654. JOSHUA<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Simeon<sup>5</sup>, Joshua<sup>4</sup>, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., in June, 1804; married at Milton, Mass., August 29, 1830, Ann Gulliver, daughter of Josiah and Nancy (Gulliver) Brock, born March 28, 1807.

He removed to Milton. He died September 7, 1858.

Children:

- i. Harriet A.<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1833; m. May 1, 1853, Rev. Edwin Leonard, of Quincy.
- ii. Mary F., b. June 2, 1836; d. unm., Feb. 26, 1908.
- iii. Ellen M., b. in 1840; m. Nov. 5, 1862, Edwin D. Wadsworth, master mariner.
- iv. Alice G., b. in 1842; m. Oct. 17, 1867, Samuel Gannett.
- v. Jane, b. Jan. 31, 1844.
- vi. Margaret, b. Jan. 15, d. Nov. 26, 1846.
- vii. Joshua Henry, b. Aug. 20, d. Oct. 22, 1848.

**655. SIMEON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Simeon<sup>5</sup>, Joshua<sup>4</sup>, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born September 9, 1812; married January 17, 1841, Sarah Elizabeth, daughter of Josiah and Nancy (Gulliver) Babcock, born March 8, 1822, died July 22, 1887.

He resided at Milton; was tax collector some time.

He died February 14, 1888.

Children:

- i. Emma Cornelia<sup>7</sup>, b. May 17, 1843.
- ii. Fanny E., b. May 22, 1850; m. Dec. 22, 1877, Frederick M. Hamlin, b. at Waterford, Me.

**656. TIMOTHY WHITNEY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Timothy<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Josiah<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Boxford September 4, 1811; married first (intention at Weare May 9, 1834), Mary W., daughter of Ezra and Margaret

Conant, born at Ipswich October 11, 1814, died at Rowley October 24, 1875. He married second, at Rowley, September 18, 1879, Jennie M., daughter of Hiram and Miriam Berry, born at New Durham, N. H., in 1839.

He resided at Rowley; was a merchant.

He died February 22, 1891.

Children:

- 1029. i. John W.<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1836.
- 1030. ii. Asa Warren, b. in 1839.
- iii. Mary Elizabeth, b. in 1842; d. July 16, 1843.
- 1031. iv. Timothy A., b. Apr. 29, 1845.

**656a.** OLIVER<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Asa*<sup>5</sup>, *Asa*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born in Maine March 11, 1804; married first, at Parma, Ohio, November 30, 1826, Minda, daughter of Oliver and Minda Hodgman, born May 20, 1805, died July 24, 1849. He married second, April 4, 1850, Mrs. Lydia Hildreth, who died December 29, 1896.

He was a farmer at Parma, Ohio; was postmaster for many years, out of office ten years at one time "for being a Whig"; his daughter Minerva succeeded him in the position.

He died February 28, 1890.

Children:

- i. Minerva Helen<sup>7</sup>, b. July 4, 1831; d. Mar. 28, 1912.
- ii. Alfred Milton, b. July 26, 1833; d. Mar. 28, 1914.
- iii. Stephen, b. Jan. 4, 1837; d. Jan. 14, 1861.
- iv. Lucina Julia, b. Aug. 19, 1840; res. Parma, O.
- v. Oliver Sanders, b. Aug. 13, 1844; served in Battery E, 1st Ohio Art. in Civil War; res. Berea, O.
- vi. Orlando, b. Dec. 23, 1846; served in the 67th Ohio Vol. Inf. in Civil War; d. at Cleveland, O., Nov. 17, 1906.

**656b.** REUBEN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Asa*<sup>5</sup>, *Asa*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born February 4, 1811; married in July, 1837, Selinda, daughter of Samuel Freeman, born at Sturbridge, Mass., August 21, 1812, died at Lakeland, Minn., in 1904, aged 92 years.

He died June 9, 1850.



## Children:

- i. Barlow<sup>7</sup>, d. at St. Paul, Minn.
- ii. Emily, m. Mr. Watson; d. at St. Paul, Minn.
- iii. Eliza, m. Mr. Oliver.
- iv. Selinda; res. at Minneapolis, Minn.

**656c.** ASA<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Asa*<sup>5</sup>, *Asa*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bowdoin, Me., October 30, 1812; married Lois Freeman, sister of his brother Reuben's wife, born July 7, 1814, died March 20, 1902.

Residence, Parma, Ohio. He was a farmer, a justice of the peace and notary public. He died June 23, 1890.

## Children

- i. George<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 9, 1840; d. in hospital at Washington, D. C., of wounds received in battle May 21, 1864; had been captain of Co. E, 67th Ohio Vol. Inf.
- ii. Arthur O., b. July 20, 1842; served in 41st Ohio Vol. Inf.; d. June 9, 1899.
- iii. Letitia, b. Jan. 24, 1845; d. at Eaton, O., Mar. 11, 1890.
- iv. Theodore F., b. Sept. 20, 1847; d. Feb. 21, 1848.
- v. Lucretia, b. May 15, 1850.
- vi. Reuben, b. Dec. 6, 1852; d. at Chicago, Ill., Feb. 11, 1911.
- vii. Ernest Eugene, b. Mar. 13, 1857; res. at Cleveland, O.
- viii. Caroline Baldwin, a niece, *adopted* at the age of a few months; res. at Cleveland, O. She was b. Aug. 29, 1838.

**656d.** TAYLOR<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Asa*<sup>5</sup>, *Asa*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Clearmont County, Ohio, July 17, 1819; married December 12, 1841, Harriet, daughter of Dr. Alvan and Sophie (Reynolds) Gale, born August 8, 1822, died at Cleveland, Ohio, May 18, 1906.

He was a builder and contractor in Cleveland, Ohio; built a planing mill and door and sash factory and carried on the business. Was a good singer and led the choir of the Second Baptist Church a number of years; was always interested in music.

He died January 1, 1908.

## Children:

- 1031a.i. Alvan Leslie<sup>7</sup>, b. June 25, 1843.  
 ii. William Arthur, b. Apr. 26, 1845; d. Nov. 7, 1850.  
 iii. Walter Taylor, b. June 24, d. Oct. 10, 1847.  
 iv. Mary Frances, b. Dec. 28, 1848; d. June 5, 1849.  
 v. Frank, b. Aug. 6, d. Aug. 9, 1850.  
 vi. Harriet, b. July 26, d. Aug. 7, 1856.  
 1031b.vii. Francis Asa, b. Mar. 4, 1858.  
 viii. Edward Lincoln, b. June 20, 1860; m. Oct. 18, 1883,  
 Lucy R. Harris, b. in Wales; she was a fine  
 soprano singer, soloist at churches in Cleveland.  
 many years; she d. Mar. 14, 1916. He was a  
 bass singer of note; sung twenty-five years in  
 quartet of Third Presbyterian Church, Cleveland.  
 ix. George Gale, b. July 18, 1864; res. at Cleveland,  
 O.; is organist of St. Paul's Episcopal Church.

**657. OLIVER<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen April 20, 1807; married first, May 15, 1828, Elizabeth S. Loud, born March 20, 1804, died November 7, 1883. He married second, April 23, 1885, Fanny A., daughter of Henry M. and Mary (Ladd) Pearson, born at Gilmanton, N. H., in 1834, widow of his brother, Ebenezer Emerson.

He died at Peabody September 4, 1892, "aged 85 years, 4 months, 15 days."

## Children:

1032. i. Jesse Oliver<sup>7</sup>, b. June 25, 1829.  
 1033. ii. George William, b. Dec. 4, 1830.  
 iii. Sophronia Abiah, b. June 8, 1833.  
 iv. Harriet Ann, b. Apr. 2, 1835.  
 v. Caroline Hannah Jane, b. May 15, 1840; m. Sept.  
 11, 1862, Daniel B. Bickford of Methuen, b.  
 at Parsonsfield, Me.  
 vi. Frances Augusta, b. in July, 1843; d. in April, 1844.  
 vii. Otis Augustus (twin), b. in July, 1843; d. in April,  
 1844.  
 viii. Susan E., b. in 1848; m. Mar. 15, 1860, Edwin M.  
 Littlefield, b. at Parsonsfield, Me.

**658. NATHAN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born February 14, 1809; married Esther Bigelow, of Conway.

He lived at Charlestown some years; removed to Framingham, where he died March 16, 1880.

Children:

- 1034. i. Henry<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. Mary Jane; m. Lewson Everard Chase; res. at Newton.
- iii. Ellen Augusta.
- 1035. iv. George Franklin.
- v. Sarah Elizabeth, m. Charles Roberts.
- vi. Arthur Warren, b. in 1849; d. at Boston, unm., May 30, 1890.
- 1037. vii. William B.

**659. WATTS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen April 22, 1812; married Martha —.

Lived at Brighton. Was a butcher.

Children:

- i. Ellen<sup>7</sup>.
- 1038. ii. George.
- iii. Lucinda, b. at Brighton Nov. 7, 1844.

**660. DAVID ALLEN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen September 7, 1816; married first, at Andover, November 5, 1841, Mary Ann Gray. He married second, at Holderness, N. H., January 17, 1874, Eleanor E., daughter of Cyrus E. and Elmira (Pendleton) Poindexter, aged 28. Both died there.

Two children died very young.

**661. NORRIS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen July 13, 1818; married May 14, 1846, Cornelia Wiswall, daughter of Coburn (304d) and Sarah (Wiswall) Emerson, born at Farmington, Me., May 10, 1825. She is living, in good general health and with full mental faculties in 1916, though her eyesight has failed. Residence, Pelham, N. H.

He died August 9, 1904.

## Children:

- i. Cornelia Maria<sup>7</sup>, b. June 14, 1848; d. Jan. 30, 1859.
  - 1039. ii. Arthur Norris, b. Dec. 8, 1862; lives on the old farm.
  - iii. Mary Caroline, b. April 12, 1864; m. Sept. 18, 1895, John Gillis Grant, of Fort Covington, N. Y.
- Children:
- 1. Grace Elizabeth Grant, b. Feb. 22, 1897.
  - 2. Cornelia Emerson Grant, b. Aug. 23, 1902.

**662.** EBENEZER<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen September 12, 1820; married first December 24, 1848, Henrietta, daughter of John and Henrietta Stephenson, born at Franklin, Vt.; she died January 23, 1872. He married second, October 1, 1872, Fanny A., daughter of Henry M. and Mary (Ladd) Pearson, born at Gilmanton, N. H., in 1834; she survived him and married second his brother Oliver.

He was a hatter at Methuen; removed about 1879 to Topeka, Kan.

## Children:

- i. Eben Winslow<sup>7</sup>, b. in Dec., 1851; d. Sept. 1, 1858.
- 1043. ii. Frank E., b. Sept. 22, 1863; inherited property from his mother's estate, for the sale of which he had a guardian appointed Oct. 1, 1877; res. at Toledo, O.

**663.** NELSON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., July 8, 1822; married first, February 1, 1844, Mary Howe Kelley, who died June 29, 1852, aged 29. He married second, March 14, 1867, Mary B. Heath (another record says Silver), of Danville, N. H.

He was a merchant at Salem and Sandown, N. H. He served in the 14th Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry from July 5, 1861, till July 8, 1864; re-enlisted September 22, 1864, and served till he was mustered out June 12, 1865, after the overthrow of the Rebellion.

He died October 6, 1898.

## Children:

- i. Hannah Jane<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 23, 1846; m. Leverett Poore, of Peabody.
- ii. Charles Nelson, b. Sept. 25, 1848; d. July 15, 1849.
- iii. Grace Belle; res. at Lawrence.
- 1044. iv. Frank Nelson, b. Apr. 28, 1872; res. at Salem, N. H.; m. June 5, 1900, Annie M., dau. of Charles J. and Augusta E. Palmer.

**664. GILBERT<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen August 24, 1807; married first, July 3, 1832, Sarah W. Clement, of Kingston, N. H.; she died June 17, 1834. He married second (intention at Methuen September 22, 1835), Mrs. Nancy E. Jones, of Salem, N. H., who died May 9, 1838. He married third, at Salem, N. H., May 16, 1839, Mary G. Wheeler, of Atkinson, N. H.; she died May 20, 1893, "aged 78 years, 3 months and 16 days."

He resided in Methuen. He died March 20, 1888.

## Children:

- i. Sarah W.<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 20, 1833; m. Samuel Gile Sargent.
- ii. Daniel Webster, b. May 9, 1838; d. Oct. 24, 1838.
- 1048. *no more 1) 93* iii. Gilbert B. (twin with Daniel W.), b. May 9, 1838; m. at Salem Sept. 21, 1865, Joanna, dau. of John and Sarah Lummus, of Ipswich, æ. 24.
- iv. A daughter, b. Sept. 3, 1843.

**665. DEAN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen January 7, 1813; married December 24, 1840, Susan, daughter of David and Abiah (Haseltine) Bailey, born at Salem, N. H., in 1818, died January 17, 1896. They resided on the border of Methuen and Salem, N. H., and were members of the Salem church.

He died November 17, 1893.

## Children:

- i. Abby Jane<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 14, 1842; m. Frank Goodale.
- ii. Clara Abiah, b. Oct. 23, 1844; m. May 18, 1870, Charles A. Goldsmith, M.D., of Methuen.



## Children:

1. Mertina Goldsmith, b. Mar. 23, 1872.
2. Charles Ozias Goldsmith, b. June 14, 1874.
3. Allen Thomas Goldsmith, b. Oct. 12, 1877; m. Flora B. Clarke.
4. Edith Goldsmith, b. June 2, 1884.
- iii. Daniel Milton, b. Dec. 4, 1846.
- iv. Charles Ozias, b. July 9, 1851; d. unm., at Boston Apr. 12, 1872.
1050. v. Edson, b. Nov. 26, 1856.
- vi. Maria, b. June 22, 1859.

**666.** JESSE MILTON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Daniel*<sup>5</sup>, *Oliver*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Methuen November 1, 1818; married Sophia Pearson.

## Children:

1051. i. Jesse Milton, Jr.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. Mary Sophia, b. at Methuen Mar. 25, 1850; m. Mr. Dietrich.
1052. iii. Edward Randolph.

**666a.** DANIEL MUNROE<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Jesse*<sup>5</sup>, *Oliver*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born in November, 1830; married first, at Lawrence, August 27, 1853, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph C. Wilson, aged 21. He married second, at Haverhill, July 3, 1861, Sarah E., daughter of Isaac and Judith Pettingill, aged 27. She survived him and married second, October 1, 1868, Andrew J. Hill.

He died July 22, 1862.

## Child:

Elbridge M.<sup>7</sup>, b. May 22, 1855; d. unm. at Haverhill Apr. 5, 1898.

**668.** ISAAC NEWTON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Isaac*<sup>5</sup>, *Oliver*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Methuen October 7, 1824; married Almira Dockham, of Lake Village, N. H.

He resided several years at Methuen; then removed to

St. Johnsbury, Vt.; afterward to Suncook and Tilton, N. H.; was a merchant.

He died at Sanbornton Bridge, N. H., October 4, 1857.

Children:

- 1054. i. George Henry<sup>7</sup>, d. Sept. 5, 1905.
- 1055. ii. Charles Edwin, b. May 27, 1852.
- 1056. iii. Frank Newton, b. Nov. 2, 1854.

**670.** JACOB<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Jacob<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born in Salem, N. H., June 27, 1829; married at Methuen June 12, 1861, Josephine, daughter of John and Josephine (Breck) Davis, born at Methuen March 14, 1834, died June 27, 1911.

He resided at Methuen. Was cashier of the National Bank of Methuen.

He died May 7, 1907.

Children:

- i. Alice Woodbury<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1864.
- 1063. ii. John Davis, b. July 15, 1866.
- iii. Marion Breck, b. Nov. 22, 1870.
- 1064. iv. Charles Phillips, b. Sept. 4, 1872.

**671.** JAMES OTIS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Jacob<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., March 8, 1831; married August 2, 1854, Elvira Lydia, daughter of Timothy and Betsey Holt, born at Bridgton, Me., in 1836.

He died December 23, 1904.

Children:

- i. Carrie C.<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1856; m. at Methuen Dec. 25, 1879, Albert V. Fisher.
- ii. James L., b. in 1858; m. at Franklin, N. H., June 19, 1888, Emma J., dau. of Orrin and Sarah J. Farrington, æ. 27. He d. at Franklin, N. H., Nov. 3, 1899.
- iii. Liston.

**675.** PHINEHAS LYMAN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*William<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at St. Stephen, N. B.,

April 19, 1829; married Martha, daughter of Charles and Lucretia (Hudson) Richardson, born at Lancaster June 12, 1834.

Residence, Pawtucket, R. I. and Lowell, Mass.

Child:

Edward Albert<sup>7</sup>, b. at Lowell Sept. 7, 1866.

**678.** NATHAN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Bridgton, Me., January 30, 1816; married at Portland, Me., in 1846, Elizabeth A., daughter of Asa D. Robinson; she died at Orland, Me., December 31, 1861.

He made his home at Orland, Me., and practiced medicine, having studied with Dr. Theodore Ingalls, of Bridgton, Me. He also invested in shipbuilding, fisheries, etc., and lost much in those speculations. In 1862 he obtained a clerkship in one of the departments at Washington, D. C. A few years later he settled as a physician at Glenbeulah, Wis. He was a very active and popular member and officer of the Order of Odd Fellows, attaining the rank of Grand Patriarch of Maine. He was a most unselfish and hard-working country doctor; a companionable and genial friend, and of high ability in various directions. He died at Glenbeulah, Wis., December 11, 1865.

Child:

Edward Rawson<sup>7</sup>, rem. to St. Paul, Minn.

**686.** FREDERICK<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Ithamar<sup>5</sup>, Ithamar<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill August 29, 1812; married March 19, 1835, Mary Colby.

Child:

Harriet<sup>7</sup>, b. at Rockport in 1838; d. at Haverhill May 2, 1853.

**687.** ITHAMAR EATON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Ithamar<sup>5</sup>, Ithamar<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill June 29,

1814; married November 2, 1848, Adeline K., daughter of Gorham and Irene Flanders, born in 1829, "æ. 19."

Children:

1072. i. Charles Eaton<sup>7</sup>, b. at Derry, N. H., Nov. 22, 1849.  
 ii. Alvin E., b. Apr. 8, 1851.  
 iii. Harrison B., b. July 22, 1855.

**688. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Ithamar<sup>5</sup>, Ithamar<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill June 20, 1820; married there October 15, 1844, Sarah, daughter of Moses and Mary (Kimball) Clark, born in 1818, died November 13, 1898.

He was a farmer at Haverhill; he died January 29, 1904.

Children:

- 1072a.i. Albert Henry<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 22, 1845.  
 ii. Mary Gage, b. Oct. 25, 1847.  
 iii. Sarah Elizabeth, b. July 9, 1848.  
 iv. Catherine S., b. Apr. 27, d. May 22, 1852.

**689. LYMAN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Theodore<sup>5</sup>, Theodore<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Meddybemps, Me., June 20, 1826; married. (See Appendix.)

He died at Greene, R. I., July 15, 1911.

Child:

1071. Theodore Cornelius<sup>7</sup>, b. June 21, 1855; res. Cleveland, O.

**695. BODWELL<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill June 10, 1773; married at Dunbarton, N. H., July 6, 1797, Sally Poor.

Child, born at Hopkinton, N. H.:

1073. Daniel Bodwell<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 16, 1798.

**696. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill August 9, 1778; married June 2, 1805, Susanna, daughter of Matthew and

Hannah (Sargent) Harvey\*, born April 25, 1784, died February 28, 1865.

He resided on "Emerson Hill" at Hopkinton, N. H.; died at Windsor, N. H., December 22, 1864, "aged 86 years, 5 months."

Children:

- 1074. i. Jeremiah<sup>7</sup>, b. June 21, 1806; d. in Jan., 1840.
- 1075. ii. Matthew Harvey, b. Dec. 11, 1808.
- 1076. iii. Jonathan Bodwell, b. Jan. 6, 1812.
- iv. Susan Elizabeth, b. Jan. 30, 1815; m. Mr. Haskell; d. Mar. 26, 1849.
- 1077. v. Philip Harvey, b. June 2, 1821; m. May 2, 1844, Elizabeth Godfrey Simpson. Was a merchant at Lowell; d. Aug. 30, 1870.  
Adopted child: Annie Little Eaton, b. Aug. 6, 1854.
- 1078. vi. Joseph Frederick, b. Mar. 29, 1824.

**697. ISAAC<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Plaistow, N. H., November 19, 1790; married at Haverhill November 6, 1814, Mary Goodridge, who died December 1, 1850, aged 54.

He was a captain; was a hatter by trade. He died of consumption July 12, 1824. His widow administered on his estate, which passed to her and their only child, Mary.

Child:

Mary<sup>7</sup>, b. Feb. 11, 1815; d. at Haverhill Apr. 18, 1833.

**698. JACOB<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Plaistow June 2, 1801; married December 2, 1828, Laura Pearson, who died March 10, 1830, "aged 26 years."

He died July 3, 1830; his brother Moses administered on his estate February 1, 1831.

\*John Harvey, her brother, had permission from the tything man of Sutton, in 1814, "to pass from his home in Sutton to the house of Joseph Emerson in Hopkinton on the Lord's day."



**712.** IRA<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Daniel<sup>5</sup>, Daniel<sup>4</sup>, David<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Marlborough, N. H., August 24, 1833; married Sarah J. Roberts. He became a Methodist minister in Illinois.

He died about 1897.

**720.** JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare August 25, 1792; married first, in 1813, Polly Collins, of Danville, N. H., born July 3, 1787, died September 8, 1867. He married second, at Concord, N. H., May 4, 1868, Mrs. Lucy (Hazzard) Stockwell, who survived him and died November 6, 1900, aged 92 years, 9 months.

He was called "Jonathan Emerson, Second," to distinguish him from No. 361.

He was a farmer; lived some time at Newbury, N. H.; removed to Newport, N. H., where he had a farm in the north part of the town; later removed to Lebanon, N. H., where he died February 12, 1873.

#### Children:

- 1112. i. Hiram<sup>7</sup>, b. May 17, 1813.
- ii. Susan, b. May 12, 1815; m. Wilder L. Bartlett.
- 1113. iii. Jonathan, b. Sept. 2, 1817.
- iv. Arvilla B., b. Apr. 22, 1820; m. L. N. Kempton, of Claremont, N. H.
- 1114. v. James, b. Jan. 2, 1823.
- 1115. vi. Moses W., b. Mar. 21, 1825.
- 1116. vii. Albro V., b. July 10, 1827.
- 1117. viii. Cyrus J., b. Mar. 11, 1830.
- ix. Lucena A., b. Aug. 27, 1834; m. Oren T. Hayes; she d. July 18, 1858.
- x. Lucina M. (twin), b. Aug. 27, 1834; m. Dec. 24, 1857, Robert Buck; d. at Hastings, Minn., June 7, 1859.

**721.** STEPHEN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., June 27, 1801; married Marinda —.

Resided at Weare, N. H.

## Children:

- i. Annah Maria<sup>7</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1827.
- ii. Edwin, b. July 26, 1829.
- iii. Lydia Ellsworth, b. July 9, 1831.
- iv. John James, b. Nov. 28, 1834; d. at Lowell (also recorded at Hudson, N. H.), Sept. 3, 1860.
- v. Richard, b. May 24, 1839; d. at Hudson, N. H., July 19, 1860, æ. 21.

**727.** WALTER<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Stephen<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., in 1804; married Martha A. Gilchrist, of Goffstown, N. H., who died in 1852, "aged 51 years." He lived on the home farm, and there he died April 1, 1860.

**728.** JOSEPH C.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Stephen<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., in 1811; married Lucinda Paige. He was a printer and editor; published *The Amoskeag Memorial* at Manchester, N. H., some time. Removed to Cleveland, O.

## Child:

1121. Arthur W.<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1860; m. at Haverhill Apr. 10, 1888, Mabel C., dau. of Wm. F. and Sarah (Perley) Day.

## Child:

Dorothy<sup>8</sup>, b. at Littleton, N. H., Mar. 26, 1895.

**729.** HIRAM M.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Stephen<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., July 17, 1814; married Florence Huntington, of Trinity, La.

**730.** RODNEY S.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Stephen<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., May 14, 1817; married at Worcester December 2, 1845, Caroline, daughter of Peter and Nancy Slater, of Worcester, born in 1821.

He died in 1849.

**731.** DARIUS R.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Stephen<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., November 8,

1823; married first, Hannah C. Gray. He married second, Henrietta L., daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Dyson) Dearborn, born at Nashua, N. H., April 9, 1829, died at Newton May 7, 1900.

He was a dry goods merchant in Boston many years, residing at Newton. His store was one of the finest in Boston, and he maintained high standing among the merchants of the city. Had an elegant home in Newton.

He died May 28, 1900.

### Children:

- i. Mary Dearborn<sup>7</sup>, b. at Newton Jan. 7, 1852; m. Dec. 14, 1889, Julian Augustus Mead, M.D., son of Oliver W. and Mary E. (Hartwell) Mead, b. at West Acton in 1856; Harvard Univ., A.B., 1878, M.D., 1881; practiced at Watertown; was member of Mass. Board of Health, Mass. Medico-Legal Society, the St. Botolph Club, and other organizations.

- ii. Charles Walter, b. at Newton Feb. 9, 1856; unm. He grew up in his native place, receiving his education in its fine schools.

He entered his father's business and familiarized himself with all its elements, so that he was well qualified to assume the position of its head when his father passed away. He developed it as the city and the methods of business enlarged, and carried it on admirably. He maintained the fine suburban home at Newton.

He was a member of the Country Club, the Oakley Country Club, the Boston Athletic Association, the Hermitage Club of Worcester, the Massachusetts Automobile Club and the Massachusetts Episcopal Club.

He died on Sunday, April 4, 1915. He went in his automobile to Brookline to get the Reverend Robert Lynch, who was to assist in the services at Grace Church, Newton (of which Mr. Emerson had been a vestryman and warden for twenty-five years); was taken ill while on the way but recovered sufficiently so that he remained for the early communion service, but became ill again on his way home and died in a few minutes after reaching it.

- iii. Frederick Ware, b. at Newton Oct. 4, 1859; d. unm., at Tupper Lake, N. Y., May 27, 1908.

**732. PERRY R.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Stephen<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., April 20, 1826; married Julia A. Ayer, of Manchester, N. H.

Removed to New Orleans, La.

He died October 26, 1883.

Child:

William H.<sup>7</sup>, æ. 2 yrs.; "d. at sea on passage home Aug. 3, 1862."

**734. JOHN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Stephen<sup>5</sup>, Marden<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., March 1, 1800; married.

He was a farmer; lived at South Weare, N. H.

He died October 17, 1891.

Children:

- i. John<sup>7</sup>, d. unm.  
1170. ii. Rodney W., b. in 1829.

**735. MARDEN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Marden<sup>5</sup>, Marden<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H.; married Lydia N. Eaton.

He died "aged 76" (Town record); in 1887 (Hist. Weare).

Children:

1172. i. George L.<sup>7</sup>  
ii. John F., d. unm., in 1862.

**737. JESSE C.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Marden<sup>5</sup>, Marden<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., March 22, 1809; married at Dunbarton June 20, 1839, Harriet Duke.

He died at Weare, N. H., in 1887, "aged 78 years, 5 days."

## Children:

- i. Emeline<sup>7</sup>, b. June 30, 1840; m. George L. Hadley.
- ii. Mary Ann D., b. Mar. 23, 1842; m. Edwin Flanners; res. at Goffstown, N. H.
- iii. Harriet E., b. Dec. 12, 1844.

**739. MOSES E.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Obadiah<sup>5</sup>, Marden<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., November 27, 1812; married Margaret Gilmore, of Bedford, N. H.

He was a cabinet maker; lived at South Weare, N. H., many years; removed to Bedford, N. H.; died at Manchester, N. H., October 14, 1883.

## Child:

George<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1859; m. at Goffstown, N. H., Nov. 26, 1872, Eliza P., dau. of B. F. and Hannah Aiken, æ. 23.

**740. JOSEPH M.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Obadiah<sup>5</sup>, Marden<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., March 18, 1824; married Sarah Jane Low, of Henniker, N. H. He removed to Oregon City, Ore.

## Children:

- i. Alonzo M.<sup>7</sup>, b. at Manchester, N. H., in 1849; d. Dec. 5, 1853.
- ii. Joseph C., b. in 1853; d. Feb. 2, 1867.
- iii. Mary Eliza, b. at Rindge, N. H.

**741. ANDREW J.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Obadiah<sup>5</sup>, Marden<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., March 6, 1828; married Mary A. Crediford, b. at Abbot, Me.

He resided at Marlborough, N. H.; removed to Cambridge, Mass.; later to Rindge, N. H.

## Children:

- i. Frederic C.<sup>7</sup>, b. at Cambridge June 6, 1857.
- ii. Florence J., b. in 1863; d. Jan. 21, 1879.
- iii. Ida May, b. at Rindge Jan. 20, 1865.
- iv. A son, b. at Rindge, N. H., Mar. 28, 1869.



**742. ISAIAH<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., December 23, 1799; married at Bristol, N. H., August 20, 1824, Sarah Sleeper.

He removed to Hermon, Me.

Children:

- 1188. i. Moses W.<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1833.
- 1189. ii. John D., b. Dec. 10, 1837.
- 1190. iii. George Addison, b. in 1847.
- 1191. iv. Arthur Llewellyn, b. Apr. 2, 1849.

**745. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Ithamar<sup>5</sup>, Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born "at Bow, N. H.," in 1804; married.

He was a farmer at Warner, N. H.

He died at Warner, N. H., November 20, 1864.

Children:

- i. Reuben<sup>7</sup>, "d. in the war."
- ii. Mary Ann, m. William G. Andrews; removed to Malden.

**747. ELIJAH CARLTON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill August 28, 1807; married at Methuen September 6, 1831, Mima Merrill, born in 1806; died March 10, 1838.

He died at Haverhill July 2, 1888.

Children:

- i. Sarah Carlton<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 1, 1832.
- ii. Jonathan Carlton, b. Nov. 26, 1837; d. Dec. 2, 1845.

**748. HIRAM<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lancaster October 8, 1812; married Ellen W. H. —.

Child:

Daniel H.<sup>7</sup>, b. in May, 1867; d. Oct. 6, 1869.

**749.** CHARLES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lancaster July 28, 1816; married there August 14, 1844, Mary, daughter of William and Martha Townsend.

**754.** CHARLES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Ithamar<sup>5</sup>, Ithamar<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill March 12, 1822; married (intention at Haverhill November 16, 1845), Elizabeth Downing, born at Kennebunk, Me., in 1822, died at Haverhill March 2, 1856.

**755.** FRANCIS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Ithamar<sup>5</sup>, Ithamar<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill January 12, 1824; married April 2, 1848, Elizabeth L. (Harris), widow of William Tilton.

He removed to Amesbury; was some time superintendent of the town farm; he died January 2, 1887.

Children:

- i. Ellen R.<sup>7</sup>, b. at Haverhill May 16, 1851.
1195. ii. William H., b. Dec. 21, 1853.

**757.** JAMES H.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*James<sup>5</sup>, Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born in 1836; married at Haverhill November 28, 1860, Lydia W., daughter of Samuel and Hannah Dodge, born at Newburyport December 4, 1838, died at Haverhill December 19, 1903.

Children:

- i. Samuel Edward<sup>7</sup>, b. Sept. 4, d. Sept. 25, 1862.
- ii. A daughter, b. Dec. 29, 1866.
- iii. Fred A., b. Sept. 10, 1874.
- iv. Harry C. (twin), b. Sept. 10, 1874.
- v. Ralph D., b. Nov. 2, 1878; d. Nov. 19, 1880.

**767.** LEONARD P.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Boston in 1835; married at Roxbury September 19, 1858, Jennie L., daughter of William and Eliza Harrington, born at Grafton in 1836.

**767a.** SAMUEL MORGRIDGE<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Andrew<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Cincinnati, O., April 10, 1818; married at Patriot, Ind., June 27, 1843, Charlotte Marcia Hicks, born December 22, 1825, died at Pilot Grove, Ia., September 16, 1859.

He moved to Iowa but returned after the death of his wife, and resided at Patriot. He was a ship carpenter and a pilot from Indiana ports to New Orleans.

He died at Rising Sun, Ind., July 24, 1900.

#### Children:

- i. Alice<sup>7</sup>, b. June 16, 1844; d. unm., Feb. 19, 1878.
- ii. Clara, b. Dec. 27, 1845; m. Oct. 2, 1864, Theodore Bonnell, a merchant, tinner and stove dealer, b. Mar. 4, 1842, d. at Birmingham, Ala., Oct. 30, 1903. He served in the Civil War in the 54th Ind. Vol. Inf.

#### Children:

1. Ida May Bonnell, b. May 21, 1866; m. June 28, 1885, Harry Knollenberg.
2. Evelyn Virginia Bonnell, b. Dec. 30, 1867; m. Mar. 17, 1887, William T. Reed.
3. Joseph Emerson Bonnell, b. May 1, 1870; m. (1) at Hamilton, O., Nov. 10, 1889, Minnie Mead. He m. (2) at Birmingham, Ala., Dec. 25, 1903, Harriet Veilhaeber.
4. Royal Theodore Bonnell, b. Jan. 11, 1875; m. (1) at Ghent, Ky., Nov. 7, 1897, Marie Lindsay. He m. (2) at Grand Rapids, Mich., Edith Beecher.
5. Samuel Morgridge Bonnell, b. Mar. 24, 1878; m. at Newport, Ky., Aug. 20, 1899, Anna D. Williamson. He is a master Mason.
- iii. Evelyn, b. Mar. 26, 1847; m. Jan. 22, 1871, Alexander Smith Rice, who was b. June 15, 1847, and was killed while performing his duty as an officer of the law Apr. 17, 1887. Mrs. Rice d. Nov. 9, 1880.

#### Children:

1. Anna Rice, b. Sept. 28, 1872; m. Muncie Jarvis.

2. Charles Rice, b. Oct. 25, 1874; m. Mar. 20, 1901, Phebe Hastings, b. Mar. 30, 1877.
3. Joel Rice, b. Aug. 21, 1876; m. Feb. 8, 1910, Mary Gentry, b. in Hardin Co., Ill., in 1882.
4. Clara Rice, b. Nov. 15, 1879.

1205. iv. Lemuel Howe, b. at Patriot, Ind., Feb. 16, 1849.  
 v. Laura, b. Aug. 27, 1851; m. Oct. 8, 1871, Thomas Watts, b. at Ripley Co., Ind., July 19, 1849. He is an attorney.

Children:

1. John Watts, b. Nov. 16, 1872; m. June 10, 1900, Jessie Sterling, b. May 13, 1880. He d. at Cincinnati, O., Oct. 17, 1909.
  2. Robert Emerson Watts, b. Dec. 3, 1874; d. at Aurora, Ind., Nov. 17, 1904.
  3. Charlotte Marcia Watts, b. Mar. 12, 1877; m. May 6, 1900, Charles Fauss, b. at Aurora, Ind., Nov. 8, 1877.
  4. Florence Watts, b. Dec. 19, 1879; m. May 18, 1904, Walter Trester, b. Nov. 30, 1877.
  5. Thomas Watts, b. Feb. 9, 1882; m. Nov. 15, 1904, Pearl Mergner, b. May 15, 1884.
  6. Harry C. Watts, b. Sept. 16, 1884; m. Jan. 19, 1905, Elizabeth Wade, b. at Lawrenceburg, Ind., Nov. 3, 1884.
  7. Charles S. Watts, b. Feb. 28, 1887; d. Mar. 12, 1899.
  8. William Hutton Watts, b. July 24, 1891.
  9. Lemuel Emerson Watts, b. July 28, 1893; d. Nov. 27, 1897.
- vi. Amy, b. Feb. 24, d. Sept. 8, 1857.

**767b.** WILLIAM HOWE<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Andrew<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Patriot, Ind., September 14, 1836; married May 2, 1858, Elizabeth Halley, born at Cincinnati, O., April 29, 1838, died August 29, 1883.

He was a miller for many years at Lawrenceburg, Ind. He died May 5, 1916.

## Children:

1206. i. Frank Archie<sup>7</sup>, b. Apr. 17, 1859.  
 ii. Estella Grey, b. Aug. 26, d. Sept. 17, 1860.  
 iii. Mary Pingree, b. Sept. 7, 1861; m. at Lawrenceburg, Ind., Aug. 20, 1884, James Williams, of Rising Sun, Ind.

## Children:

1. Grace Williams.
  2. Hazel Williams.
- iv. Grace Greenwood, b. Aug. 21, 1863; m. Aug. 20, 1884, George Cadwell, of Aurora, Ind.  
 v. Emma Gertrude, b. May 2, 1865; m. June 3, 1885, Harry Miller, of Oxford, O.

## Children:

1. Gertrude Estelle Miller, b. Jan. 19, 1888; m. Dec. 24, 1910, Lester L. Longdon.
  2. Harriet Wetmore Miller, b. Oct. 7, 1890; m. June 16, 1914, Dr. Roy C. Harkrader.
  3. Edward Emerson Miller, b. Dec. 8, 1892.
- vi. Elizabeth Bell, b. May 23, 1867; m. Nov. 2, 1886, James W. Abbot, b. July 3, 1864.

## Children:

1. Emerson Abbot, b. Aug. 21, 1888.
  2. Florence Abbot, b. Mar. 27, 1892.
  3. Edwin Abbot, b. at Warsaw, Ky., June 14, 1903.
  4. Elwin Abbot (twin), b. June 14, 1903.
- vii. William Andrew, b. Feb. 12, 1869; m. at Lawrenceburg, Ind., Tillie Falskraft.  
 viii. Edwin Grey, b. and d. Jan. 16, 1871.  
 ix. Clara Grey, b. June 13, 1872; m. Aug. 27, 1887, Garry B. Wade, of Cincinnati, O.  
 x. Halley Howe, b. Aug. 3, 1874.  
 xi. Robert Abbott, b. and d. Oct. 21, 1876.  
 xii. Jeanette, b. Mar. 16, 1878; m. at Lawrenceburg, Ind., Sept. 14, 1902, Robert Spangel.

## Children:

1. Emerson Spangel.
  2. Elizabeth Spangel.
  3. Harry Spangel.
- xiii. Thomas Walter, b. Apr. 16, 1880; d. at Chillicothe, O., Nov. 13, 1913.



**767c.** HENRY B.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born December 14, 1840; married April 9, 1874, Elizabeth Dow, of Mt. Healthy, O. He died November 27, 1904.

Children:

- i. Ollye Blanch<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 14, 1875; m. June 21, 1902, Frederic Cassidy.
- ii. William Henry, b. July 1, 1878; m. Mar. 18, 1908, Mina Griffin.
- iii. Mary Josephine, b. Mar. 14, 1880; d. Jan. 4, 1888.
- iv. Arthur Hurst, b. Feb. 4, 1888; m. June 26, 1915, Hazel Rosskoff.
- v. Edwin Epworth, b. Apr. 25, 1890; d. Dec. 22, 1908.

**768.** PARKER<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Parker<sup>5</sup>, Parker<sup>4</sup>, Obadiah<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born in Boston in December, 1807; married in Boston October 7, 1836, Matilda C., daughter of John and ——— Wilson.

He was a printer; resided some time in New York, returned to Boston and was some years foreman of the office of the *Boston Traveler*. He died at Newton November 14, 1884.

Children:

- i. Parker<sup>7</sup>, b. in New York, Apr. 16, 1840; m. Jan. 20, 1863, Catherine White; he d. in Boston Mar. 24, 1864.
- ii. John W., b. in 1842; d. Jan. 7, 1849.
- iii. Mary Elizabeth; res. in Newton.

**769.** OTIS<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Parker<sup>5</sup>, Parker<sup>4</sup>, Obadiah<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Boston about 1812; married January 16, 1842, Martha, daughter of John and Martha (Morong) Dix, born at Salem in 1815, died in Boston January 30, 1878.

Children:

1220. i. James Otis<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 2, 1844.
- ii. Anna T., b. Oct. 25, 1846; d. Nov. 16, 1856.
1221. iii. John Welch, b. June 13, 1851.
- iv. Anna Otis.

**790.** MOSES COLBY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hanover, N. H., February 17, 1815; married first, Sarah F. Freeman. He married second, Mary J. Fellows.

He resided at Hanover, N. H.; he died June 24, 1897.

Children:

- 1225. i. Edmund Freeman<sup>7</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1841.
- ii. Ruth Freeman, b. Jan. 20, 1844.
- 1226. iii. Carroll Colby, b. Feb. 4, 1850; m. Mar. 30, 1871,  
Mary A. Ingalls.
- iv. Anna, b. Nov. 6, 1863.
- v. Ellen, b. Jan. 22, 1866; d. May 1, 1883.
- vi. Eliza Jane, b. Oct. 22, 1869.

**791.** NATHANIEL HEATON<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Moses<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hanover, N. H., March 27, 1819; married first, at Lunenburg, Vt., October 24, 1842, Alice C. Coleman. He married second, Lucy M., daughter of James and Miriam Spencer, who died June 9, 1889, aged 64 years.

He resided at Hanover, N. H.; died December 13, 1874.

Children:

- i. Nathaniel Wright<sup>7</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1850; m. Apr. 12, 1876, Annie Louise Merrill. He d. Mar. 2, 1914.
- 1228. ii. Frank George, b. July 29, 1861.

**792.** DANIEL<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Caleb<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., July 28, 1802; married about 1826, Ruth Kimball, daughter of James and Lydia (Brown) Conner, born at Troy, N. Y., December 8, 1808, died April 18, 1895.

Children:

- i. Jacob<sup>7</sup>, d. young.
- 1233. ii. Daniel Hazen, b. July 25, 1828.
- 1234. iii. James Henry, b. Sept. 5, 1830.
- 1235. iv. Horatio Bartlett, b. Apr. 2, 1836.
- v. Jacob K., b. in Apr., 1840.
- 1236. vi. William Alonzo, b. Sept. 7, 1842.

**793.** ROBERT<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Micajah<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Piermont, N. H., September 20, 1799; married Lydia F. Billings.

He resided at Boston; was a merchant. He died August 8, 1879. Made his will February 12, 1876, which was proved September 8, 1879; bequeathed his property to his children Mary E., John L. and George R., and his grandchild Cassie W. Sargent.

Children:

- i. Mary E<sup>7</sup>.
- ii. John L.
- iii. George R., b. in July, 1837; d. in Boston Apr. 20, 1906.

**796.** JOHN<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Micajah<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Piermont, N. H., May 9, 1804; married Olive A. Garlick.

He died at Wayland, April 25, 1882.

Children:

- i. Mary Lucinda<sup>7</sup>, b. at Boston Nov. 14, 1856.
- ii. John W., b. in Jan., 1868; a dentist; d. at Boston Feb. 12, 1892.

**798.** MICAHAH<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Micajah<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Piermont, March 13, 1817; married Polly —.

Children:

1238. i. John P.<sup>7</sup>, b. in 1851; m. at Lowell, Mass., Oct. 17, 1874, Alma A., dau. of Josiah and Philinda Morrill, æ. 24.
1239. ii. Woodbury L., b. in 1855; m. at Orford, N. H., Mar. 23, 1880, Mary Lois Beal, æ. 21.
1240. iii. Robert E., b. in 1857.

**799.** JESSE EMERY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*John<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., October 29, 1805; married Mary Elizabeth, daughter of John and Mary (Perry) Morrison, born at Shapleigh,

Me., April 15, 1811, died in Hampstead, N. H., January 8, 1892.

He resided a few years at Canaan, N. H.; a member of the Congregational church there in 1836; returned to Hampstead, where he died October 12, 1871.

Child:

1258. Alfred Perry<sup>7</sup>, b. July 26, 1841.

**801. JOHN WEBSTER<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., November 23, 1810; married June 29, 1834, Abigail, daughter of Joseph Wright and Jane (Little) Page, born at Salem, N. H., July 22, 1813.

He removed about 1837 to Cedar Rapids, Ia., where he was living in April, 1902, at the age of 82 years. In both homes he was identified with the church and all good interests.

Child:

Elizabeth Kelly<sup>7</sup>, bapt. at Hampstead, N. H., Mar 31, 1836.

**802. ROBERT HENRY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., October 6, 1816; married first, at Bradford November 3, 1843, Syrene (Cyrene) S. Wheeler. He married second, at Bradford October 26, 1853, Sarah S., daughter of J. F. and Minna Carlton, born at Bradford in 1820, died January 19, 1855. He married third, Mary P., daughter of Joshua and Susan (Chase) Eastman, who died at Chelsea January 12, 1905, aged 85 years, 2 months and 23 days.

He removed to Boston.

Will, dated August 28, 1879, proved October 22, 1883, bequeathed his estate to his widow and daughter Sarah A. and the American Missionary Association.

## Children:

- i. George M.<sup>7</sup>, b. at Chelsea Aug. 7, d. Aug. 21, 1848.
- ii. Cyrene S., b. July 20, d. Oct. 4, 1852.
- iii. Sarah A., b. Oct. 4, 1854.

**803. MOSES EMERY<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born October 14, 1805; married at Haverhill August 21, 1834, Matilda Anne, daughter of James and Susanna (West) Haseltine, who died September 25, 1902, "aged 93 years, 9 months and 12 days."

He died at Haverhill March 27, 1890, "aged 84 years, 5 months and 13 days."

## Children:

- i. Susan West<sup>7</sup>, b. Aug. 24, 1835; m. Nov. 15, 1855, George A. Kimball, druggist.
- 1259. ii. Albert Emery, b. Aug. 24, 1835.
- iii. Henry, b. Oct. 26, 1838.

**805. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Clark<sup>5</sup>, Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Newport, N. H., March 16, 1822; married February 7, 1854, Betsey A., daughter of Jonathan and Sally (White) Emerson, born March 15, 1828.

He was a stonecutter and farmer; a man of unusual mechanical abilities. Spent the years 1852 and 1853 in California. Was one of the selectmen of Newport in 1855 and 1856; representative to the legislature in 1867.

## Children:

- i. Frances L.<sup>7</sup>, b. May 20, 1855.
- ii. E. Nettie, b. Mar. 26, 1859.
- 1261. iii. Charles J., b. Feb. 28, 1862.

**806. MOSES R.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON** (*Clark<sup>5</sup>, Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Newport, N. H., May 19, 1828; married first, September 22, 1853, Helen, daughter of Capt. Seth Richards, who died March 30, 1868. He married second, June 9, 1869, Alice Bartlett, daughter of E. L. Goddard, of Claremont, N. H.



He was a salesman in stores at Lowell and Boston a few years; then at Newport till he was married, when he made his home at Ludlow, Vt., beginning business for himself in a general store. In 1855 he sold out and removed to Claremont, N. H., where he was in the dry goods business nearly twenty years. He then became special adjuster for the Home Fire Insurance Company of New York for Maine, New Hampshire and Vermont; in 1877 he removed to Concord, N. H. Was representative to the legislature from Claremont in 1866 and 1867; was bank commissioner, 1870 to 1874.

His life has thus been one of great activity and capability; he has proved equal to the various responsibilities placed upon him.

#### Children:

- i. Edwin Herbert<sup>7</sup>, b. Mar. 16, 1855; d. Nov. 21, 1865.
- ii. Fanny Richards, b. June 15, 1857.
- iii. Charles Henry, b. May 27, d. Sept. 19, 1859.
- 1262. iv. William Foster, b. Aug. 6, 1861.
- 1263. v. Herbert Clark, b. Dec. 19, 1865.
- vi. A daughter, b. Sept. 22, 1874.

**806a.** BENJAMIN F.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Benjamin P.*<sup>5</sup>, *Charles*<sup>4</sup>, *Charles*<sup>3</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Dunbarton, N. H., in 1860; married December 18, 1884, Mary A., daughter of Gilman and Lizzie Story, aged 23.

#### Children:

- i. Charles<sup>7</sup>, b. Oct. 5, 1886; d. Sept. 7, 1888.
- ii. A son, b. Nov. 20, 1887; d. Jan. 21, 1888.
- iii. A son, b. Jan. 24, 1891; d. Nov. 2, 1896.
- iv. Lizzie M., b. Mar. 21, 1894.

**806b.** GEORGE E.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Benjamin P.*<sup>5</sup>, *Charles*<sup>4</sup>, *Charles*<sup>3</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Dunbarton, N. H., December 27, 1863; married at Whitefield, N. H., October 29, 1891, Nellie M., daughter of Thomas A. and Ursula (Potter) Shattuck, aged 26 years, of Belvidere, Vt.

Child:

Martha Ursula<sup>7</sup>, b. at Concord, N. H., June 10, 1893.

**812.** WILLIAM R.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Caleb<sup>5</sup>, Abijah<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Sunapee, N. H., about 1825; married first (wife's name not known to us). He married "second," at Lawrence May 27, 1877, Kate Wiley. He died at Auburn, N. H., October 5, 1905.

**813.** CALEB D.<sup>6</sup> EMERSON (*Caleb<sup>5</sup>, Abijah<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Sunapee, N. H., about 1833; married first (wife's name unknown). He married second, at Lowell April 22, 1869, Ellen E., daughter of Stephen and Mary Baker, aged 21.

## SEVENTH GENERATION

**820. PRESCOTT B.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Leonard<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H.; married Sarah A. ——. He resided at Salem, N. H.

### Children:

- i. Webster<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 8, 1860.
- ii. Minnie T., b. Mar. 8, 1861.
- iii. Bertha E., b. Jan. 28, 1862.

**822. AUGUSTUS<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., May 6, 1830; married first, at Lowell October 14, 1856, Eveline B., daughter of Jesse and Rebecca Simpson, of Windham, N. H., born in 1835. He married second, at Dracut November 1, 1877, Melvina M., sister of his former wife, who died at Cambridge April 12, 1906, "aged 74 years, 6 months and 6 days."

He died at Dracut July 30, 1896, bequeathing his estate to his wife and children.

### Children:

- i. Abby<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 11, 1858.
- ii. Arthur A., b. Jan. 17, 1860.
- iii. Munroe C., b. at Windham, N. H., Apr. 28, 1863.
- iv. Cora Malvina, b. Apr. 14, 1865; m. Mr. Lyford.
- v. Inez E., m. Mr. Adams.

**823. CALVIN K.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., in 1835; married at Lawrence December 8, 1861, Sarah J., daughter of Philip and Sophia B. Kimball, born in February, 1836, died October 16, 1862.

### Child:

1271. Calvin A.<sup>8</sup>, b. June 24, 1862.

**827. ALBERT<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill February 11, 1827; married in September, 1851, Sarah Ann, daughter of Moses and Mary D. (Noyes) Greenough, born at Atkinson, N. H., September 3, 1832, died November 12, 1905.

He served in the 50th Mass. Vol. Infantry in 1862 and 1863; was in the Banks Expedition; also in the 4th Mass. Heavy Artillery in the defences of Washington in 1864 and 1865.

He resided at Haverhill. Has been a farmer, a deacon in the church. He died February 19, 1916.

#### Children:

- 1277. i. Ellius Albert<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 1, 1853.
- 1278. ii. Marcus Lucellus, b. Dec. 19, 1854.
- 1279. iii. George Estius, b. Mar. 13, 1856.
  - iv. Daniel, b. Aug. 31, 1858; d. Sept. 13, 1859.
  - v. Fannie Sarah, b. Mar. 26, d. May 30, 1860.
  - vi. Edward Greenough, b. Mar. 26, 1862; d. unm., Aug. 24, 1895.
- vii. Mary Howard, b. Mar. 14, 1866; m. Sept. 5, 1894, John Chesley Varney; d. Oct. 14, 1899.
- viii. Annie Grant (twin), b. Mar. 14, 1866; m. Apr. 26, 1888, George M. Wason of Atkinson, N. H.
- ix. Emma Wilson, b. Dec. 21, 1867; studied at Wellesley Coll.; m. Oct. 28, 1891, Charles Newton Dyer.
- x. Ada Sumner, b. Sept. 14, 1869.
- 1280. xi. Isaac Newton, b. July 26, 1872.
- xii. Ella Jane, b. Mar. 29, 1874.

**828. ADOLPHUS WILSON<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill March 17, 1831; married first, December 23, 1851, Mary A., daughter of Reuben and Hannah Underhill, born March 29, 1824. He married second, January 1, 1869, Anna Hassan Wagner.

#### Children:

- 1281. i. Adelfred L.<sup>8</sup>, b. June 5, 1853.
- 1282. ii. Henry H., b. Sept. 20, 1855.
- iii. Lora, b. Mar. 25, 1858.

**829.** LOWE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill August 15, 1837; married September 19, 1866, Maria Elizabeth, daughter of William and Laura (Jones) Knight, born at Panama, N. Y., February 13, 1837.

He went to Cincinnati, O., in 1856. Was in Kansas in 1857, 1858 and 1859, during the struggle between freedom and slavery. Returning East, he was in New Jersey when the War of the Rebellion broke out; while at Trenton on business, he met the governor and was asked to help in organizing; acted as Post Adjutant and went out to the front as Quartermaster of the 15th Volunteer Infantry of the State. Served under General Sheridan. Was A. A. D. C. of 1st Brigade, 1st Division in the 6th Army Corps at Gettysburg and afterward.

When he first went to Cincinnati he identified himself with the Congregational church; was chosen deacon; later, making his home at the suburb of College Hill, he joined the Presbyterian church and was made an elder. He was long a trustee of Lane Theological Seminary. His business was that of carriage making; he was the first manufacturer to introduce the duplication of parts. He was president of the Cincinnati Chamber of Commerce for a number of years; was a Free Mason and identified with several clubs. He had a very clear mind and a remarkable memory. He was successful in life by reason of great diligence and concentration and fidelity. In his later years he spent part of the year at Clearwater, Fla. He died June 2, 1916.

Children:

- 1283. i. Harry Dexter<sup>8</sup>, b. May 20, 1867; res. in New York, N. Y.
- ii. Ernest Lowe, b. Sept. 30, 1870; d. Nov. 22, 1871.
- iii. Guy Winslow, b. Feb. 2, 1874; d. June 12, 1889.
- iv. Laura, b. Aug. 12, 1875; m. Mar. 14, 1904, Herbert Pinkerton Aiken; res. Cincinnati, O.
- 1284. v. Lowe Knight, b. Dec. 12, 1876.

**836.** JOSIAH E.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Charles<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Newbury, Vt., in 1850;





COL. LOWE EMERSON



married at Canaan, N. H., November 30, 1871, Fannie S. Tyler.

**837. EDWIN I.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Charles<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Newbury, Vt., in 1852; married first (name not reported to us). He married second, at Rochester, N. H., October 28, 1893, Mrs. Angie M. (Gilman) Shannon.

**838. HORACE R.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Charles<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Newbury, Vt., in 1857; married first, Jane ——. He married second, Della M. Gray.

He died at Hanover, N. H., August 11, 1895.

Children:

- i. A daughter<sup>8</sup>, b. at Canaan, N. H., July 5, 1882.
- ii. Horace James, b. at Hanover, N. H., June 5, 1894.

**841. DANIEL<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Newbury, Vt.; married Georgia ——.

He lived at Newbury, Vt., on the Mountain Carter place.

Children:

- i. Clarice<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 24, 1887.
- ii. Clinton, b. Mar. 18, 1889.

**845. LAWRENCE C.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Newbury, Vt., July 2, 1871; married July 14, 1893, Mary Black, of England.

Residence, Newbury, Vt.

Child:

- Lilla<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 29, 1895.

**858. ELLISON HERBERT<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Isaiah H.<sup>6</sup>, Isaiah<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill January 5, 1846; married July 6, 1869, Jennie, daughter of Francis and Almira Leighton, born in 1823.

He was a shoe manufacturer at Haverhill. He died February 7, 1907.

**859.** ARTHUR KENDALL<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Isaiah H.<sup>6</sup>, Isaiah<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill August 7, 1847; married Annie L. —.

He died November 9, 1889; bequeathing to his sister Emma Page, his brother Ellison Herbert and his mother; the residue to his wife.

**860.** CHARLES C. L.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Isaiah H.<sup>6</sup>, Isaiah<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill August 8, 1859; married May 10, 1883, Madeline (Delia), daughter of George and Mary Kingman, born at Winchester in 1861.

He has been a railroad baggage master.

Children:

- i. A son<sup>8</sup>, b. at Haverhill Dec. 5, 1883.
- ii. Edith Norton, b. Dec. 17, 1885; d. Mar. 16, 1898.

**866.** CHARLES WESLEY<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Michael<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Conway, N. H., May 11, 1822; married first, April 23, 1848, Sarah Ann Dame, who died February 16, 1858.

He married second, September 21, 1858, Susan Abigail, daughter of Henry and Susan (Meldram) Littlefield, born at Wells, Me.; she died at Amesbury July 30, 1905, aged 74 years, 10 months and 17 days.

He died at Somerville March 29, 1890, and was buried at Great Falls (Somersworth), N. H.

Children:

- i. Charles Wellman<sup>8</sup>; d. Jan. 4, 1860.
1289. ii. George Waldo, b. Aug. 29, 1861.
- iii. Jessie May, b. Sept. 3, 1867; d. Jan. 3, 1879.

**868.** CHARLES SMITH<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Joseph<sup>6</sup>, Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., February 25, 1841; married May 24, 1866, Vienna T., daughter of Isaac and Hannah (Downs) Dolby, born at Hopkinton, N. H., aged 19.

He was a school teacher and farmer at Farmington, N. H.

Children:

1291. i. Ralph George<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1866; m. at Farmington, N. H., Phebe Quint.
- ii. Lois Julia, m. Aug. 2, 1903, John C. Thompson.  
Child:  
Elmer Thompson, b. Nov. 29, 1904.
- iii. Lewis, d. Feb. 7, 1882.

**869. WALTER GAGE CHASE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*William<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Alton, N. H., December 22, 1815; married Belinda O. Watson.

He resided at Alton, N. H.; was a merchant. He died at Worcester, Mass., December 9, 1883.

Children:

- i. Harris A.<sup>8</sup> b. in 1851; m. (1) Aug. 3, 1871, Rosa Gray, at Gilford, N. H.; m. (2) Mar. 10, 1875, Harriet C. Jones.
- ii. Henry H.
- iii. A son, b. Feb. 7, 1857.
- iv. Willis Everett, b. Apr. 18, 1859; d. Aug. 1, 1864.
- v. A daughter, b. Jan. 9, 1865.
- vi. A son, b. Dec. 22, 1866.

**870. WILLIAM LEWIS<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*William<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Alton, N. H., August 4, 1818; married first, April 1, 1842, Susan S. Leavitt. He married second, March 8, 1848, Julia Ann Walker.

He was postmaster at Alton Bay, N. H., some time. He died November 15, 1857.

Children:

- i. Edgar L.<sup>8</sup> "æ. 20 years"; m. at Portsmouth, N. H., July 4, 1870, Sophronia, dau. of Nathan and Mary Preston, æ. 19.
- ii. "A son," b. Aug. 19, 1851.



**871. CHESTER BIRGE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*William<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Alton, N. H., October 8, 1820; married March 5, 1843, Susan A. Rollins.

Children:

1292. i. Leander F<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 12, 1851.
- ii. Abbie J., b. May 17, 1858; m. Aug. 18, 1870, John A. Emerson, son of David Emerson, æ. 27 yrs.

**872. CHARLES PARKER<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*William<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>*), born at Alton, N. H., September 16, 1823; married Ella Jane ———.

He lived at Alton; died May 30, 1882.

Children:

- i. A daughter<sup>8</sup>, b. May 2, 1852.
- ii. Willis P., b. Nov. 13, 1866.
- iii. Joseph W., b. Oct. 9, 1877; d. Apr. 16, 1878.

**873. SETH R.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*William<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>*), born at Alton, N. H., September 7, 1826; married first——; married second, at Gilford, N. H., November 25, 1858, Emily O., daughter of Daniel Grant.

He lived at Alton, N. H. He died February 10, 1891. His will, dated August 28, 1884, proved in 1891, devised his property to his wife Emily O., and his children Clara E. Jones, Oscar C., Etta F., Julian and George F. Emerson.

Children:

- i. Clara E.<sup>8</sup>; m. Mr. Jones.
- ii. Oscar C., b. in 1856; m. at Farmington, N. H., Jan. 24, 1882, Sarah Wentworth.
- iii. Etta F., b. Aug. 12, 1859.
- iv. Frank L., b. May 26, 1861; d. Sept. 3, 1863.
- v. Adda T., b. May 18, d. Sept. 12, 1863.
- vi. Frank L., b. Mar. 10, 1865.
- vii. Julian.
- viii. George F., b. June 3, 1867.

**873a.** SMITH<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Joshua F.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel T.<sup>5</sup>, Smith<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H., November 16, 1820; married at Newburyport May 31, 1852, Mary Abbie, daughter of William and Mehitabel Snell, born at Lee, N. H., August 2, 1828.

He was a soldier in the Civil War.

Children:

- i. Mary Abbie<sup>8</sup>, b. July 25, 1853.
- 1293. ii. Edwin Smith, b. Nov. 10, 1855.
- iii. Martha Ann, b. June 25, 1858.
- iv. Flora Belle, b. Mar. 14, 1863.

**874.** JOHN R.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Joshua F.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel T.<sup>5</sup>, Smith<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H., January 1, 1833; married June 25, 1868, Abby Ann, daughter of Samuel F. and Sally (Furber) Brewster, born July 4, 1832, died August 6, 1882.

He was a carpenter; lived at Durham, N. H. He died December 4, 1897.

Children:

- 1298. i. George Herbert<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 29, 1869.
- 1299. ii. John Wilbur, b. Sept. 28, 1875.

**875.** SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Joshua F.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel T.<sup>5</sup>, Smith<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born July 20, 1837; married Clara Drew.

Children:

- i. Martha<sup>8</sup>.
- 1297. ii. Edwin.

**877.** JOSEPH DAME<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Charles<sup>6</sup>, Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., June 28, 1816; married Mary G. Langley, born at Pittsfield, N. H., March 31, 1820, died in March, 1907.

Resided at Manchester, N. H.

## Children:

- i. Flora B<sup>8</sup>.
- ii. Charles P., b. in 1853; m. "(2)" at Milford (res. at Nashua), N. H., Oct. 15, 1884, Ruth B., dau. of Joshua and Serena Howe, æ. 25.
- iii. Irving B.

**878. CHARLES SMITH<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Charles<sup>6</sup>, Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., October 14, 1817; married first, Lydia Bean; married second, Harriet Newell, of Barnstead, N. H.

He was a minister.

Resided at Pittsfield, N. H.

## Children:

- 1316. i. Edwin C<sup>8</sup>.
- 1317. ii. Eugene W., b. in 1856.

**879. GEORGE BUNKER<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Charles<sup>6</sup>, Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., February 14, 1819; married November 12, 1844, Hannah Maria Cilley.

Resided at Manchester, N. H. He died September 30, 1883.

## Children:

- i. Charles<sup>8</sup>.
- ii. Frank.
- iii. Emily A., b. July 14, 1851.

**880. DUDLEY BICKFORD<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Charles<sup>6</sup>, Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., December 17, 1823; married at Boston February 2, 1846, Emily Jane Young. She is said to have been of Framingham, Mass.

They lived at Manchester, N. H.

## Children:

- i. Clara O.<sup>8</sup>, b. in 1847; d. Apr. 12, 1848.
- ii. Waldo Le Forest, b. Jan. 5, 1848; d. May 1, 1853.

- iii. Josephine A., b. at Manchester, Oct. 29, 1851.
- iv. Elnorah Jane, b. Oct. 26, 1852; d. Aug. 6, 1854.
- v. Anna Isabel, b. and d. in 1853.
- vi. Walter D., b. Dec. 8, 1854; m. Sept. 11, 1876,  
Grace D. Bryant; d. May 1, 1878.
- vii. Fred H., b. Dec. 25, 1856; d. July 26, 1879.
- viii. William P.
- ix. Melissa E.

**881. HENRY SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Charles<sup>6</sup>, Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., December 13, 1833; married at Amherst, N. H., October 12, 1853, Maria E., daughter of Oliver and Sarah (Goodhue) Carter, of Amherst, N. H.

He resided at Northwood, N. H.; died September 14, 1896.

#### Children:

- i. Eugene F.<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 17, d. Sept. 25, 1854.
- ii. Lizetta E.
- iii. Clara L.
- iv. Frank H., b. Nov. 2, 1866; m. Oct. 25, 1892,  
Fannie F., dau. of John P. and Emma F. (Cilley)  
Watson.

**886. AMOS W.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Bela H.<sup>6</sup>, Eliphalet<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., in 1865; married February 16, 1889, Nettie A., daughter of William A. and Harriet A. Clough, born at Effingham, N. H., aged 17 years.

Residence, Effingham, N. H.

#### Children:

- i. Geneva Belle<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 14, 1890.
- ii. Charles Everett, b. July 20, 1893.
- iii. Amos, b. Apr. 8, 1897.
- iv. A son, b. Aug. 9, 1900.

**892. JOSEPH MORRILL<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Richard F.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., July 24, 1829; married August 10, 1862,

Nancy S., daughter of Israel R. and Rhoda (Fernald) Durgin.

Residence, Northwood, N. H.

Children:

- i. Eva May<sup>8</sup>, b. May 15, 1863; d. Sept. 26, 1886.
- ii. Almeda, b. Mar. 10, 1866; d. Aug. 26, 1903.
- iii. Josephine, b. Nov. 26, 1869.
- iv. Alfaretta, b. Jan. 28, 1876.
- v. Leroy, b. Aug. 9, 1880.

**893. DANIEL S.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Richard F.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., January 7, 1831; married Hannah G., daughter of Hamilton Bickford, who died July 21, 1866, aged 26.

He died August 30, 1866.

Children:

1331. i. Edville<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 30, 1856.
- ii. Everett B., b. about 1858.
- iii. Fred A., b. about 1860.
- iv. Daniel F., b. about 1862; m. at Manchester, N. H., Jan. 8, 1886, Ella F., dau. of Rev. Mr. Hodge, æ. 28.

(See "Descendants of Jonathan Towle.")

**894. RICHARD JACKSON<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Richard F.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., April 17, 1835; married April 11, 1858, Sarah Esther, daughter of Samuel D. and Ruth (Knowles) Nutter, of Barnstead, N. H.

Residence, Lynn, Mass.

Children:

- i. Ida Amanda<sup>8</sup>, b. July 17, 1859.
- ii. Mattie Anna, b. June 10, 1861; d. Feb. 7, 1880.
- iii. Flora Esther, b. July 23, 1865; d. Oct. 17, 1865.
- iv. Andrew Jackson, b. May 25, 1867; d. May 6, 1902.



**895. DAVID GOSS<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Richard F.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., June 29, 1838; married August 23, 1869, Ellen M., daughter of James and Mary E. Lynn, of Middleton. He served in the 4th United States Heavy Artillery in the War of the Rebellion, 1861-1864, and in the 1st New Hampshire Heavy Artillery from September 19, 1864, till the close of the war.

Residence, Northwood, N. H.

Children:

- i. Alice D.<sup>8</sup>, b. May 14, 1872.
- ii. Nelson, b. Nov. 13, 1878.

(See "Descendants of Jonathan Towle.")

**896. EBENEZER KNOWLTON<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Richard F.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., February 6, 1840; married July 9, 1870, Viola W., daughter of George and Parthenia (Kelley) Hodgdon.

Residence, Northwood, N. H.

Children:

- i. Cora Maud<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 3, 1871.
- ii. James K., b. Mar. 5, 1873; d. May 6, 1901.
- iii. George R., b. Dec. 29, 1874; res. at Nottingham, N. H.; m. at Northwood, N. H., July 4, 1899, Bessie, dau. of Alva and Prudence Hanscomb, æ. 19.
- iv. Viola Janie, b. Sept. 29, 1879.
- v. Viva Gertrude, b. Dec. 25, 1880.
- vi. Georgiana, b. Dec. 25, 1881.
- vii. Lucy Ellen, b. Jan. 30, 1885.

(See "Descendants of Jonathan Towle.")

**898. JOHN A.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., September 12, 1832; married Hannah Day.

He served in the Civil War. He died January 27, 1881.

## Children:

- i. Ella<sup>8</sup>; m. Harry Huckins.
- ii. Ida; m. Clark Day.
- iii. Mary Jane; m. Sewall Prescott.

**900. DANIEL EMERY<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., May 7, 1826; married Elizabeth Roberts. He died May 11, 1893.

## Children:

- i. William L.<sup>8</sup>, b. in 1865; m. at Dover, N. H., Apr. 19, 1892, S. Annie Seavey.
- ii. Charles, b. at Dover, N. H., June 18, 1867.

**901. SAMUEL MORRILL<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Pittsfield, N. H., February 18, 1835; married Sarah Evans, of Strafford, N. H.

He was a soldier in the Union army in the Civil War. He resided at Pittsfield, N. H.

## Children:

- i. Emma<sup>8</sup>; m. William I. Smith.
- ii. Charles M., b. Oct. 27, 1860; "had son George."
- iii. Frank, d. unm.
- iv. Oscar.
- 1348. v. Everett Eugene, b. in 1873.
- vi. Melvin, res. Sunapee, N. H.

**902. JOHN A.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Pittsfield, N. H., about 1838; married Abbie Brown.

## Child:

Charles O.<sup>8</sup>, b. 1864; m. at Rochester, N. H., Jan. 4, 1888, Dorothy O., dau. of Paul and Tamson Gray, æ. 20.

**907.** DAVID MORRILL<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Morrill<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., April 9, 1833; married.

Residence, Barnstead, N. H.

Child:

Herbert O.<sup>8</sup>, b. in 1863; m. at Pittsfield, N. H., Nov. 19, 1890, Effie, dau. of John L. Nutter.

**910.** GEORGE BROWN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Jefferson<sup>6</sup>, Solomon<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., August 24, 1853; married June 20, 1886, Emma M., daughter of Richard and Martha Caswell, aged 22.

He was a physician and surgeon. Resided some time at Wentworth, N. H. He died at Dover, N. H., February 5, 1890.

Child:

Forest Henry<sup>8</sup>, b. at Bath, N. H., Feb. 23, 1887.

**912.** JAMES CILLEY<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Jefferson<sup>6</sup>, Solomon<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., November 18, 1865; married November 4, 1893, Annie R., daughter of Eben and Jennie (Hodgdon) Hanson, aged 21; she died January 10, 1899.

He was a student at Dartmouth College, class of 1893; was a Congregational clergyman, ministering at Barnstead, Alton and Deerfield, N. H. He died September 20, 1897; in his will, dated September 2, proved in October, 1897, he left all his property to his wife, having already provided for their daughter Florence.

Child:

Florence<sup>8</sup>, b. at Alton, N. H., Aug. 30, 1894.

**913.** JAMES OSCAR<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Simeon<sup>6</sup>, Moses P.<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., July 1, 1852; married February 14, 1884, Anna,

daughter of Francis and Adeline (Caldwell) Mather, born at Gallipolis, O., June 17, 1855.

He studied at Dartmouth College; was graduated at Bates College in 1876, at Yale Theological Seminary in 1880; entered the Congregational ministry; was a home missionary three years; pastor at Bunker Hill, Ill., five years, at Pittsfield, Ill., ten years, at Buda and at Elburn, Ill., for brief periods; was called to Roxbury, Conn., where he is at present (1916).

He has been chairman of the school board, and representative to the legislature.

#### Children:

- i. Nellie Adams<sup>8</sup>, b. at Bunker Hill, Ill., Feb. 12, 1886; m. Apr. 20, 1910, Dr. Ernest Burritt Guild; res. Burlington, Wis.

##### Child:

Anna Ruth Guild, b. at Escanaba, Mich., Mar. 17, 1912.

- ii. Francis Mather, b. Mar. 9, 1888.
- iii. Grace, b. at Pittsfield, Ill., Jan. 9, 1890.
- iv. Anna Bell, b. Mar. 18, 1892; grad. Bates Coll., 1916.

**914. SIMEON ELDRIDGE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Simeon<sup>6</sup>, Moses P.<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., December 25, 1857; married Eldora M. Lougee.

#### Children:

- i. Carlton Eldridge<sup>8</sup>, b. June 26, 1882.
- ii. John Oscar.
- iii. Arthur Clarence.

**916. LLEWELLYN H.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Charles F.<sup>6</sup>, Moses P.<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born in 1865; married at Pittsfield, N. H., December 16, 1893, Mary A. Jenkins.

#### Child:

1367. Ray<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 18, 1894.

**917.** ANSEL<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Charles F.<sup>6</sup>, Moses P.<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., in 1869; married at Gilmanton, N. H., August 22, 1892, Alice L., daughter of Harlan and Lydia (Sleeper) Page, aged 23.

Children:

- i. Grace Bernice<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 18, d. Aug. 18, 1893.
- ii. Marguerite A., b. Aug. 2, 1896.

**918.** GEORGE DURGIN HILL<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Jeremiah E.<sup>6</sup>, Moses P.<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Alton, N. H., February 18, 1872; married at Pittsfield, N. H., October 15, 1894, Lucina S., daughter of James S. and Mary (Ricker) Straw, of Pittsfield, N. H., aged 23.

He learned his father's trade of blacksmithing. Lives at Pittsfield, N. H.

Children:

- i. Mildred Electa<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 4, 1897.
- ii. Lester Straw, b. May 23, 1901.

**919.** CLINTON F.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Jeremiah E.<sup>6</sup>, Moses P.<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Alton, N. H., March 1, 1875; married at Pittsfield, N. H., October 24, 1899, Hattie M., daughter of David O. and Hannah (Stockman) True, aged 21.

**923.** FRANCIS (FRANK)<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Timothy<sup>6</sup>, Elijah<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., April 12, 1852; married December 4, 1873, Electa A., daughter of James and Lucy A. Nutter, aged 20; she died at Pittsfield, N. H., May 12, 1894.

He is a blacksmith at Barnstead, N. H.

Children:

1363. i. Albert F.<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 28, 1874.
1364. ii. Clarence W., b. Aug. 1, 1879.
- iii. Laura, b. Dec. 9, 1884; d. at Pittsfield, N. H., Feb. 9, 1899.



**924.** CHARLES<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Timothy*<sup>6</sup>, *Elijah*<sup>5</sup>, *Moses Solomon*<sup>3</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Barnstead, N. H., May 14, 1859; married at Laconia, N. H., April 18, 1893, Adela, daughter of David and Hannah D. (Fox) Brown, aged 32.

Resides at Lynn.

**924a.** CHARLES W.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Solomon*<sup>6</sup>, *Solomon*<sup>5</sup>, *Moses*<sup>4</sup>, *Solomon*<sup>3</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Madbury, N. H., in 1839; married at Amesbury November 26, 1868, Eunice, daughter of Joshua and Mary Stevens, aged 19.

He removed to Stillwater, Minn.

Children:

- i. Addie<sup>8</sup>, d. unm.
- ii. Nellie E., b. Mar. 28, 1870; a school teacher.

**924b.** LABAN M.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Solomon*<sup>6</sup>, *Solomon*<sup>5</sup>, *Moses*<sup>4</sup>, *Solomon*<sup>3</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Madbury, N. H., in 1846; married at Durham April 9, 1868, Electa A., daughter of Alexander F. and Mary J. (Snell) Lane, born at Lee, N. H.; she died March 22, 1900, aged 49 years, 8 months and 20 days.

He lives at Madbury.

Children:

- i. Rosa<sup>8</sup>, m. Martin V. B. Hayes; res. Madbury, N. H.
- 1370. ii. Albert D., b. Mar. 31, 1873.
- iii. Hazel; m. Oramel W. Garside.

**924c.** WILLIAM A.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Albert H.*<sup>6</sup>, *Solomon*<sup>5</sup>, *Moses*<sup>4</sup>, *Solomon*<sup>3</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Gilmanton, N. H.; married Cynthia C. Cram, of Weare, N. H., and lived there some years. Removed to Elkhart, Ind.

Children:

- i. George<sup>8</sup>.
- ii. Clinton.
- iii. Charles.

- iv. John.
- v. Myrtle.
- vi. Alice.
- vii. Harry, b. Feb. 21, 1880.
- viii. Winnifred, b. Dec. 18, 1881.

**926. HOMER<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Joseph H.<sup>6</sup>, Timothy<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Dorchester; married M. Elizabeth Willis.

He is a dentist, residing at Milton.

Children:

- i. Margaret Denley<sup>8</sup>, b. July 10, 1887.
- ii. Elizabeth Homer, b. Jan. 17, 1889.
- iii. Bispham, b. Mar. 29, 1892.

**929. ISAAC<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*John D.<sup>6</sup>, Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, N. H., 1825; married first, at Lowell December 13, 1852, Luciette, daughter of James and Rhoda Read, of Lowell, born in 1833, died April 11, 1871. He married second, Mrs. Jane (Bagger) Brown.

He was a farmer and fruit grower on the homestead in Windham. His fruit yielded great profits during the Civil War period. He was a selectman in 1860-1861; elected to the legislature in 1863. He died in Florida July 17, 1885.

Children:

- i. Leora Maria<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 13, 1853; d. Nov. 3, 1856.
- ii. Alice Arabel, b. Oct. 10, 1855; d. Oct. 28, 1856.
- 1380. iii. William Lansing, b. Dec. 31, 1858.

**930. HORACE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Jesse<sup>6</sup>, Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Sandusky, O., March 29, 1830; married C. E. Davis.

Child:

- 1382. Charles J.<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 12, 1859; res. Barnard, Vt.

**932.** JACOB PLUMMER<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Isaac*<sup>6</sup>, *Isaac*<sup>5</sup>, *Peter*<sup>4</sup>, *John*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Salem, N. H., September 1, 1837; married June 11, 1861, Cordelia Ann, daughter of Silas and Lydia (Hall) Haseltine, of Auburn, N. H.

He lived at Hillsborough, N. H.; he died February 6, 1863.

Children:

- i. William Henry<sup>8</sup>, b. May 29, 1862; res. at Brockton; city treasurer some years.
- ii. Lillian Plummer, b. June 12, 1863.

**933.** MOSES<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Archibald*<sup>6</sup>, *Isaac*<sup>5</sup>, *Peter*<sup>4</sup>, *John*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Windham, N. H., in 1831; married at Boston, April 14, 1856, Nancy D., daughter of Calvin Packard, aged 19, born at Sidney, Me.

He was a stable keeper in Boston. He had no children. He died March 8, 1887.

**934.** THOMAS W.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Archibald*<sup>6</sup>, *Isaac*<sup>5</sup>, *Peter*<sup>4</sup>, *John*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Windham, N. H., November 20, 1834; married Anna Lunt, born November 29, 1833.

He was a seed merchant in Boston. He died December 28, 1903.

Child:

Louise<sup>8</sup>.

**935.** CHARLES C. EMERSON (*Archibald*<sup>6</sup>, *Isaac*<sup>5</sup>, *Peter*<sup>4</sup>, *John*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Windham, N. H., March 15, 1846; married Irene Beede, of Gilmanton, N. H.

Resided in Boston; was a seed merchant. He died at Haverhill December 3, 1902.

**937.** JAMES EDWARD<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*James*<sup>6</sup>, *Isaac*<sup>5</sup>, *Peter*<sup>4</sup>, *John*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Windham, N. H., April 26, 1848; married Stella F., daughter of John L. and Rebecca K. Hardy, born January 2, 1860.

## Children:

1393. i. James Loren<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 16, 1884.  
 ii. Chester H., b. Nov. 8, 1885.  
 iii. Clara Ahmeda, b. June 27, 1887.  
 iv. Martha Frances, b. Jan. 25, 1889.  
 v. Carl, b. Sept. 22, 1892.  
 vi. Jesse, b. Feb. 27, 1895.

**938.** CHARLES T.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Robert<sup>6</sup>, Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, N. H., in 1837; married at Lawrence October 16, 1867, Jedidah C., daughter of John and Harriet (Brown) Beetle, born at Nantucket April 24, 1841, died at Salem, N. H., April 3, 1908.

He is an architect. Has resided at Lawrence; now lives at Salem Depot, N. H.

## Child:

Ethel L.<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 19, 1870.

**939.** ROBERT EDWARD<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Robert<sup>6</sup>, Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, N. H., September 3, 1841; married Betsey Judkins.

Residence, Somerville.

**940.** WILLIAM WINSLOW<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*James<sup>6</sup>, Amos<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), married in Boston May 2, 1842, Mary Ann James, daughter of Joseph and Mary (James) Child, born in Boston May 1, 1820; died in Cambridge March 26, 1902.

He and his wife sold all their right in her father's estate in certain property in Boston March 13, 1843.

He died in Chicago, Ill.

## Children:

- i. Mary Frances<sup>8</sup>, b. May 26, 1843; d. in Cambridge, Dec. 24, 1899.  
 1400. ii. William Herbert, b. Dec. 31, 1845.

**945.** GILMAN SULLIVAN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Gilman S.<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at

Plymouth, N. H., June 15, 1830; married September 2, 1852, Emily A. Hatch.

He died June 26, 1903.

Children:

- i. George G.<sup>8</sup>, b. in 1854, d. in 1856.
- ii. Mary A., b. July 30, 1857.
- iii. Addie R., b. Mar. 22, 1859.
- iv. Emma G., b. and d. 1863.

**946.** GEORGE W.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Gilman S.<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Plymouth, N. H., October 15, 1835; married first, June 22, 1864, Caroline A. Dean.

He married second, February 11, 1875, Kate Haskell.

Children:

- i. George B.<sup>8</sup>, b. June 12, 1870.
- ii. Martha A., b. Nov. 10, 1871.
- iii. Arthur, b. Dec. 11, 1875.
- iv. Clara A., b. Mar. 12, 1877.
- v. Ann Sophia, b. Oct. 27, 1878.
- vi. Jennie Mary, b. Sept. 11, 1880.

**949.** JOHN BALDWIN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Roswell B.<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Indianapolis, Ind., February 4, 1845; married October 18, 1874, Amerilla McCaw; she died October 19, 1886.

He enlisted September 13, 1861, in the 2d Indiana Cavalry; was taken prisoner, exchanged, returned to his regiment and served three years.

He has been a sash and blind manufacturer at Indianapolis.

Children:

- i. Ettie<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 9, 1877.
- ii. May, b. May 29, 1880.
- iii. George, b. and d. in 1881.

**956a.** JOSEPH R.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Joseph M.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Me-



thuen in 1849; married May 15, 1872, Clara J., daughter of Joseph H. and Abbie (Dame) Young.

Children:

- i. Maud B.<sup>8</sup>, b. July 16, 1873.
- ii. Guy M., b. in 1880; m.; d. at North Adams, June 27, 1903.

**956b.** MILLARD F.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Joseph R.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Salem, N. H., in 1855; married at Methuen April 5, 1878, Abby H. Young, aged 23.

**956c.** SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Joseph M.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen July 14, 1862; married October 24, 1883, Mary Edna, daughter of Austin W. and Esther A. (Young) Pinney, aged 27, born at Dracut.

**967.** HERBERT GEDDIS<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Charles A.<sup>6</sup>, Allen<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Buffalo, N. Y., March 13, 1839; married, August 29, 1871, Mary A. Crocker.

He died February 21, 1889.

Children:

1411. i. George Herbert<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 9, 1874.
- ii. Margaret, b. Apr. 4, 1877.

**971.** EUGENE HAPGOOD<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*William A.<sup>6</sup>, Allen<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Wattsburg, Pa., July 3, 1848; married first, at Sioux City, Ia., March 20, 1875, Harriet Elthia, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Burman) Raymond. He married second, Viva, daughter of Edward and Ida (Pease) Wilson, of Siloam Springs, Mo., and Hopewell, Ark.

He resides at Higley, Ariz.

## Children:

1420. i. Guy Le Verne<sup>8</sup>, b. at Galena, Neb., Jan. 6, 1876; some time cashier of the National Bank of Silverton, Colo.; later res. at Chicago, Ill., a member of the firm of O. W. Anderson & Co., investment bond dealers.  
He was one of the three gentlemen who furnished the money for Mr. Pope to visit Lincolnshire in 1913 and obtain the evidences of English ancestry.
- ii. Maude Clare, b. at Martinsburg, Neb., Aug. 8, 1877; d. in 1880.
1421. iii. Earle Raymond, b. at Wayne, Neb., May 20, 1883; res. at San Diego, Cal.; represents the Burroughs Adding Machine Company.
- iv. Eloise Eugenie, b. at Wayne, Neb., Sept. 5, 1884; res. at Paulina, Ia.
- v. Vivian Elizabeth, b. June 24, 1908 (of second wife).

**972.** CHARLES EDWARD<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*William A.*<sup>6</sup>, *Allen*<sup>5</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>4</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born February 27, 1861; married October 28, 1885, Elsie Smith.  
Resides at Cedar Falls, Ia.

**977.** NEWTON J.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*John V.*<sup>6</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>5</sup>, *Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Candia, N. H., in 1849; married at Chester, N. H., December 26, 1876, Mary E. Small.

## Child:

1429. Newton E.<sup>8</sup>, b. in 1877; m. at Tilton, N. H., Jan. 28, 1899, Abbie L. Harriman.

**979.** WILLIAM CAREY<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Richard*<sup>6</sup>, *Richard*<sup>5</sup>, *Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Alton, Ill., July 18, 1851; married first, Mary Ellen Gile; she died February 5, 1890. He married second, Ellen M. Weld, born October 16, 1864, died December 9, 1910.

He resides in Minneapolis, Minn. (1913).

## Children:

- i. Esther Faith<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 18, d. Mar. 29, 1876.
- ii. Marjorie, b. Jan. 20, 1877; m. Arthur L. Bishop;  
res. Duluth, Minn.  
Child:  
Marjorie Bishop, b. Aug. 10, 1905.
- iii. Philip, b. Oct. 21, 1881; res. at Denver, Colo.
- iv. Winnifred Blossom, b. Oct. 31, 1887; d. Apr. 23,  
1890.
- v. Kenneth Weld, b. Dec. 24, 1895.
- vi. Gordon, b. July 10, 1898.

**980. EDDY WARREN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Richard<sup>6</sup>, Richard<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Alton, Ill., May 23, 1855; married first, March 9, 1883, Louisa A. Edwards, born September 3, 1856, died in 1894. He married second, March 5, 1905, Melissa Irwin.

Resides at Comstock, Neb.

## Children:

- i. Mary Almira<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 2, 1884; m. Nov. 24, 1905,  
Henry Schneider; res. Llewellyn, Neb.  
Children:

- 1. Albert Henry Schneider, b. Sept. 18,  
1906.
- 2. George Ralph Schneider, b. Aug. 2, 1909.
- 3. Jules Edward Schneider, b. Aug. 15,  
1911.

- 1433. ii. Ralph Warren, b. Nov. 21, 1885.
- iii. Roscoe, b. and d. July 7, 1887.
- 1434. iv. Richard Ray, b. Nov. 2, 1888.
- v. Daisy May (twin), b. Nov. 2, 1888; d. Aug. 5,  
1903.
- vi. George Elwin, b. Dec. 30, 1891; adopted by George  
Haynes; res. Adams, Mass.
- vii. Mina Alice, b. Dec. 15, 1893.
- viii. Mary Elizabeth, b. Dec. 18, 1905.
- ix. Ada Mae, b. Jan. 4, 1910.
- x. William Carey, b. Jan. 27, 1912.

**981. VERANES CONSTANTINE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses S.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at McDonough, N. Y., July 11, 1829; married October 19,

1854, Ruth, daughter of Russel W. and Betsey (Houghtaling) Morley.

He died March 17, 1893.

Children:

- 1435. i. Bertrand M.<sup>s</sup>, b. May 5, 1856.
- ii. Genevieve, b. Apr. 28, 1858.
- 1436. iii. Arthur Eugene, b. Feb. 25, 1861.
- iv. Frederick Russel, b. Mar. 15, 1863; d. Jan. 23, 1885.
- 1437. v. Francis Henry, b. Mar. 16, 1865.
- vi. Winifred, b. Jan. 7, 1868; m. July 8, 1884, Dr. George S. Weaver.  
Child:  
Winifred Emerson Weaver, b. Oct. 30, 1885.
- 1438. vii. Robert Van Schoick, b. Mar. 6, 1872; m. Aug. 15, 1905, Grace Stuart.

**982. HERBERT<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Moses S.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at McDonough, N. Y., May 31, 1846; married April 3, 1872, Amelia, daughter of Stephen and Susan (Haynes) Puffer, born October 31, 1848, died May 25, 1912.

He died June 28, 1912.

Children:

- 1439. i. Linn<sup>s</sup>, b. Sept. 4, 1873.
- ii. Helen, b. June 20, 1888; m. July 1, 1912, Dr. Walter Roberts Tymeson.

**984. EDWARDS DUDLEY<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*John D.<sup>6</sup>, Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill, N. H., May 30, 1862; married June 30, 1892, Mary Underhill.

He was educated at Dartmouth College and turned his attention to business.

He resides at Buffalo, N. Y.; is local manager of the business of the Standard Oil Company.

Children:

- i. Josephine<sup>s</sup>.
- ii. Eleanor.
- iii. Marjorie.
- iv. Mary Louise.

**985.** STEPHEN GOODHUE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*John D.<sup>6</sup>, Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill, N. H., October 19, 1864; married at Kennebunkport, Me., September 18, 1890, Florence Grafton, daughter of Deacon Dana Grafton and Martha Maria (Jeffrey) Stone; she was graduated at Mt. Holyoke College in 1890 and has been very efficient as a pastor's wife in their several places of residence.

He was graduated at Dartmouth College in 1887, and Oberlin Theological Seminary in 1890, and went into ministerial service in California. Was assistant pastor of the First Congregational Church, Oakland, in 1890; pastor at Grass Valley, 1891-1893; Moreno, 1893-1896; Perris, 1896-1898; Pasadena, 1898-1908; San Diego, 1908-1914; Prescott, Ariz., 1914-1916. Through these years he was doing full service of a high character as pastor and preacher, all the time carrying the handicap of tuberculosis. His removal to Arizona was made with hope of conquering the malady, but it overcame him at length. He was buried among his many friends in Pasadena, January 29, 1916.

Children:

- i. Muriel<sup>8</sup>.
- ii. Meyer G.
- iii. Florence S.

**986.** HERVEY MELVIN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Daniel F.<sup>6</sup>, Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., February 12, 1859; married September 6, 1892, Harriet Warren Hunkins, born at Methuen, March 3, 1866.

He resided at Haverhill; a clothier. He died June 8, 1915.

Children:

- i. Ruth Theodosia<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 27, 1895.
- ii. Helen Gordon, b. Sept. 3, 1899.

**987.** FRANCIS PATTEN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Moses F.<sup>6</sup>, Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia,



N. H., June 10, 1862; married November 16, 1885, Rena Colby.

He was graduated at the New York College of Physicians and Surgeons. Entered upon the practice of medicine at Candia, N. H.

Children:

- 1450. i. Guy C.<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 22, 1887.
- ii. Margaret, b. May 29, 1894.

**988.** ABRAHAM FITTS<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Moses F.<sup>6</sup>, Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., June 19, 1864; married May 19, 1895, Emma E., daughter of Gilman Chase and Olive (Batchelder) Smith.

He is secretary of the Merrimack River Savings Bank at Manchester, N. H.

Children:

- i. Harold Knight<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 5, d. Nov. 13, 1898.
- ii. A daughter, stillborn, July 9, 1900.
- iii. Howard Patten, b. Dec. 21, 1901.
- iv. Walter Robie, b. Sept. 10, 1903.
- v. Marion, b. May 27, 1906.
- vi. Abbie May, b. May 26, 1908; d. in Jan., 1909.
- vii. Richard Lane, b. Mar. 12, 1912.

**988a.** WILLIAM ROBIE PATTEN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Moses F.<sup>6</sup>, Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., September 29, 1869; married May 27, 1908, Edna A., daughter of S. Henry and Elizabeth (Borsh) Skilton.

He was graduated at Dartmouth College in 1892, A.B.; Harvard Medical School, 1899, M.D.; was assistant in histology at Harvard, 1901-1905; professor of children's diseases in Tufts College Medical School. He is also in practice in Boston as a specialist in children's diseases. He is a major in the medical department of the Massachusetts Militia; was chairman of the State Board of Medical Examiners, 1909-1914. He has contributed to the medical periodicals.

**988b.** NATT WALDO<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Moses F.<sup>6</sup>, Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Candia, N. H., November 15, 1878; married June 15, 1912, Marion, daughter of Peter and M. Theresa (Davis) Stevenson, born December 26, 1879.

He was graduated at Dartmouth College in the class of 1900. Is connected with the advertising department of the Curtis Publishing Company, in their Boston office.

Resides at Newtonville.

Child:

William Stevenson<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 25, 1913.

**989.** LUTHER LEE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Luther W.<sup>6</sup>, Abraham<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born August 4, 1874; married December 28, 1903, Wilhelmina Runft.

He is a consulting engineer, with office in New York city and residence at Passaic, N. J.

Children:

- i. Harold Stewart<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 4, 1904.
- ii. Luther Lee, b. May 26, 1906.
- iii. Thomas, b. July 12, 1907.

**993.** PAUL ELIOT<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Justin E.<sup>6</sup>, John S.<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Kalamazoo, Mich., July 14, 1880; married October 8, 1909, Grace Elizabeth, daughter of Calvin H. P. and Louisa P. Vary.

He was graduated at Williams College, A.B., in 1902. Has been superintendent of the Rochester, Syracuse & Eastern Electric Railway. Residence, Mount Morris, N. Y.

Child:

Justin Vary<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 7, 1913.

**997.** RALPH DAMON<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*George H.<sup>6</sup>, Nathaniel F.<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Gardiner, Ore., April 22, 1880; married at Alameda, Cal., November 22, 1910, Frances, daughter of John Fensley and

Ruth Ann (Schofield) Soule, born at Hoquiam, Wash., July 16, 1889.

He resides at Hoquiam, Wash.; has been associated with his father and other members of the family in the lumber business and other enterprises.

Children:

- i. Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>, b. July 12, 1913.
- ii. George Harvey, b. May 21, 1916.

**999. WILLIAM N.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Jazeniah<sup>6</sup>, Moses<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*).

Child:

1455. Charles W.<sup>8</sup>, res. at Providence, R. I.

**1007. EDWARD WHITE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Henry<sup>6</sup>, Edward<sup>5</sup>, Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Boston August 8, 1849; married at Worcester February 20, 1879, Mary Louisa, daughter of Elias and Louisa (Wilder) Lathrop, born January 11, 1857, who survives him and resides at Somerville.

He was an entertainer, delighting audiences by his readings and recitations. He died May 8, 1902.

Child:

1458. Henry Lathrop<sup>8</sup>, b. at Worcester Aug. 2, 1880.

**1011. RUFUS<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Orenzo T.<sup>6</sup>, Daniel R.<sup>5</sup>, Josiah<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen January 14, 1856; married June 12, 1884, Grace E., daughter of William W. Webster. She survived him and still lives at Haverhill.

He was a farmer and manufacturer of heels in Haverhill. He died September 28, 1907.

Children:

- i. Helen Webster<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 3, 1885; m. Sept. 24, 1912, Willis Du Bois Pulver.

Child:

- Marjorie Estelle Pulver, b. Oct. 18, 1914.
- ii. Marion Cleveland, b. Nov. 1, 1886; m. Apr. 18, 1910, Aime Joseph Larose.
- iii. Eva Marjorie, b. Sept. 22, 1889.

**1015.** GEORGE RALPH<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*George P.<sup>6</sup>, Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill May 29, 1825; married (intention at Haverhill May 30, 1847) Mary F., daughter of Andrew Curtis of Danvers, born December 29, 1827, died at Lawrence August 1, 1908. He died June 27, 1888.

Children:

- i. Maria E.<sup>8</sup>, b. in Jan., d. Sept. 26, 1848.
- 1461. ii. George Oscar, b. at Haverhill July 5, 1849.
- 1462. iii. Walter C., b. in 1851.
- iv. Mary E., b. in 1857; m. Feb. 19, 1883, Joseph M. Tuttle.

**1016.** WILLIAM HORTON<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*George P.<sup>6</sup>, Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill August 25, 1827; married Mary Abigail —.

His great-aunt, Mehitabel Emerson, in her will dated April 17, 1852, filed March 30, 1858, gave him her house, land, furniture and apparel on condition of his taking care of her the rest of her life if she should so desire. She also left bequests to her brothers Nathan and Micah, in case they outlived her; otherwise, to "The Third or West Church and the First Congregational Society of the West Parish in Haverhill."

He died at Haverhill November 16, 1888.

Children:

- 1463. i. William H.<sup>8</sup>, Jr., b. in 1849.
- ii. Sophia, b. Sept. 16, 1853.
- iii. Samuel W., b. in 1854; m. Aug. 10, 1880, Asenath M., dau. of Sewall P. and Maria F. Kelley, b. at Lowell, æ. 22.
- iv. Cora Estelle, b. June 18, 1859.
- v. Mary Belle (twin), b. June 18, 1859.

- vi. Mary Estelle, b. in 1860; m. July 19, 1882, Walter E. Smith, b. at Providence, R. I.
- 1465. vii. Howard, b. Jan. 1, 1862.

**1017. NATHAN FRANK W.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*George P.<sup>6</sup>, Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill October 8, 1853; married at Atkinson, N. H., November 4, 1878, Belle W., daughter of William H. and Philena Eaton, aged 21.

He resided at Atkinson, N. H., till about 1890, when he removed to Nottingham, N. H.

Children:

- i. William A.<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 22, 1883.
- ii. Lucy May, b. Apr. 28, 1886.
- iii. George P., b. June 19, 1887.
- iv. Edward H., b. Sept. 17, d. Dec. 7, 1891.
- v. A son, b. Sept. 6, 1893.

**1020. ALBERT DUDLEY WIGGIN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Benjamin F.<sup>6</sup>, Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill September 18, 1840; married first, September 13, 1865, Nellie J., daughter of Joseph and Hannah Butterfield, born at Bedford, N. H., in 1845. He married second, at Derry, N. H., September 1, 1891, Mary O., daughter of Lambert and Harriet Tuttle, aged 40.

He died at Derry, N. H., May 5, 1897.

Child:

- 1468. Charles W.<sup>8</sup>, b. in 1866; m. at Goffstown, N. H., Nellie J., dau. of Charles E. and Josephine E. (Nichols) Marsh, aged 24.

**1021. NATHAN FRANKLIN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Benjamin F.<sup>6</sup>, Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill December 8, 1847; married December 7, 1868, Sarah E., daughter of Johnson and Mary Savage, born at Georgetown in 1848.

He was frequently called "Frank." Resided at Haverhill.



## Children:

1469. i. Fred<sup>8</sup>, b. in Dec., 1869; d. Oct. 4, 1870.  
 ii. Joseph F., b. at Haverhill Nov. 15, 1878.  
 iii. Reuben Henry, b. Sept. 2, 1880.  
 iv. Melissa Mary, b. Dec. 1, 1882.

**1029.** JOHN W.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Timothy W.<sup>6</sup>, Timothy<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Josiah<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Rowley in 1836; married there January 27, 1859, Mary Noyes, daughter of Stephen and Susan Kent of Newburyport, born March 15, 1836, died at Rowley December 5, 1904.

## Children:

1473. i. Leslie Morris<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1859.  
 ii. A daughter, b. Aug. 4, 1862.  
 iii. John W., Jr., b. Apr. 12, 1865; d. May 11, 1904.  
 1474. iv. Ralph Waldo, b. Apr. 4, 1869.  
 1475. v. Fred Clifton, b. Apr. 3, 1878.

**1030.** ASA WARREN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Timothy W.<sup>6</sup>, Timothy<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Josiah<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Rowley in 1839; married there August 17, 1868, Paulina, daughter of Oliver and Paulina (Bradstreet) Blackinton, born in 1835.  
 He died at Newburyport August 26, 1896.

**1031.** TIMOTHY A.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Timothy W.<sup>6</sup>, Timothy<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Josiah<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Rowley April 29, 1845; married January 21, 1870, Emma F., daughter of Andrew J. and Georgiana (Conant) Savage, born in 1852.

## Children:

- i. Georgiana<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1870; d. Jan. 16, 1876.  
 ii. Mary Conant (twin), b. Nov. 3, 1870; d. July 8, 1874.  
 iii. Louis Alvin, b. Mar. 22, 1876.

**1031a.** ALVAN LESLIE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Taylor<sup>6</sup>, Asa<sup>5</sup>, Asa<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Parma, O., June 25, 1843; married at Lambertville, Mich., January 20, 1868, Lucy Jane, daughter of Liba and Laura Matilda

(Doan) Allen, born October 9, 1841, died at Sorrento, Fla., June 24, 1912.

He resides at Sorrento, Fla.

Children:

- i. A daughter<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 13, 1870; d. young.
- ii. A son, b. June 28, 1871; d. young.
- iii. William Arthur, b. at Cleveland, O., Apr. 18, 1873; res. at St. Lucie, Fla.; is a boat builder.
- iv. Laura May, b. May 19, 1876; m. May 19, 1896, William E. Gradick, who was b. Nov. 15, 1866; res. Jacksonville, Fla.

Children:

1. Virginia Evelyn Gradick, b. Mar. 24, 1897.
2. Laura May Gradick, b. Jan. 29, 1900.
3. Leslie Emerson Gradick, b. Dec. 5, 1901.
- v. Harriet Gale, b. May 8, 1881; m. June 2, 1904, at Cleveland, O., Samuel H. Cull, who was b. Oct. 1, 1876; res. Jacksonville, Fla.

Children:

1. Harriet Gale Cull, b. Apr. 22, 1905.
2. Allen Emerson Cull, b. Aug. 19, 1911; d. July 24, 1912.

**1031b.** FRANCIS ASA<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Taylor*<sup>6</sup>, *Asa*<sup>5</sup>, *Asa*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Cleveland, O., March 4, 1858; married at Detroit, Mich., August 18, 1881, Elizabeth McLaren, born in Scotland.

Residence, Cleveland, O.

Child:

Ralph Waldo<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 18, 1884; is assistant superintendent of the Cleveland Electric Railway.

**1032.** JESSE OLIVER<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Oliver*<sup>6</sup>, *Ebenezer*<sup>5</sup>, *Oliver*<sup>4</sup>, *Reuben*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Methuen June 25, 1829; married at Londonderry, N. H., March 7, 1860, Anna J., daughter of Peter and Anna Owens, who was born June 21, 1835, and died December 31, 1891.

He resided at Haverhill and at Salem, N. H.

He died November 10, 1906.

## Children:

- i. Ann Isabel<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 16, 1860; m. Dec. 25, 1880,  
George W. Nickerson, of Merrimac.
- ii. Susan W., b. Sept. 10, 1863; m. Sept. 10, 1883,  
Edwin C. Hoyt.
- iii. Edward E., b. June 29, 1866.
- iv. Eliza E. (twin), b. June 29, 1866.
- v. Carrie, b. Mar. 27, 1869.

**1033.** GEORGE WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Oliver<sup>6</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen December 4, 1830; married at Salem, N. H., November 23, 1852, Sophia A. Stevens.

He resided at Haverhill.

## Children:

- i. Otis M.<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 12, 1853.
- ii. George William, b. Feb. 17, 1856; m. at Salem, N. H., July 12, 1897, Eva Richardson.
- iii. Viola L., "child of George W. and Elizabeth M. Emerson," b. July 2, 1858; d. July 18, 1878.

**1035.** GEORGE FRANKLIN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Nathan<sup>6</sup>, Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Charlestown in 1852; married there December 3, 1870, Ann E., daughter of William and Mary McLeod, born at Charlestown; the groom was then residing at Baltimore, Md.

**1049.** DANIEL MILTON<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Dean<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen December 4, 1846.

**1050.** EDSON<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Dean<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen November 26, 1856; married April 8, 1880, Ida E., daughter of Elliott F. and Catherine Dorr of Wilton, N. H., born April 11, 1857, died at Salem, N. H., April 7, 1900. He married second, May 11, 1902, Helen M. Tebbitts of Bradford.

## Child:

Alice Bertha<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1882.

**1051.** JESSE MILTON<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Jesse M.<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), married (name of wife not reported).

He removed to Los Angeles, Cal.

Children:

- i. Edward Gordon<sup>8</sup>.
- ii. Jessie.
- iii. Florence Sophia.

**1052.** EDWARD RANDOLPH<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Jesse M.<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), married Mary

---

Removed to New York City.

Children:

- i. Jessie<sup>8</sup>, m. Joseph A. Moffat.

Child:

Jessie Idanthia Moffat.

- ii. Edward Randolph, Jr.; d. æ. 6 yrs.

**1055.** CHARLES EDWIN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Isaac N.<sup>6</sup>, Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen May 27, 1852; married first, at Sandwich, N. H., October 25, 1877, Anna A., daughter of William P. and Louisa N. Ham, aged 26, died August 1, 1881. He married second, May 27, 1884, Susie, daughter of William and Mary Jane (Buchanan) Campbell, born at Inverness, P. Q.

He is a baker at Lynn.

Child:

Anna Florence<sup>8</sup>, b. June 5, 1886; m. Sept. 19, 1912, Charles Sears Rich, b. at Truro. She is a concert singer and teacher of vocal music.

**1063.** JOHN DAVIS<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Jacob<sup>6</sup>, Jacob<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen July 15, 1866; married June 18, 1896, Annie Belle, daughter of

Elisha Barrett and Sarah Elizabeth (Chipman) Homer, born February 16, 1865.

He is cashier of the National Bank of Methuen.

Child:

Josephine Homer<sup>8</sup>, b. Apr. 30, 1897.

**1064.** CHARLES PHILLIPS<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Jacob<sup>6</sup>, Jacob<sup>5</sup>, Oliver<sup>4</sup>, Reuben<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Methuen September 4, 1872; married April 14, 1909, Effie Gilmore Perry, of Toronto, Canada.

He graduated at Amherst College in 1894; M.D. at Johns Hopkins Medical School in 1899; had a position in the hospital and was an instructor in that institution a few years. Removed to Indianapolis, Ind.

Children:

- i. Phoebe Josephine<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 10, 1911.
- ii. Charles Phillips, Jr., b. June 3, 1912.
- iii. James Perry, b. Oct. 15, 1913.
- iv. Marjorie Gilmore, b. May 25, 1915.

**1074.** JEREMIAH<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Joseph<sup>6</sup>, Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hopkinton, N. H., May 21, 1806; married (intention at Haverhill October 20, 1833) Judith Parker of Haverhill, Mass. She survived him and married second, John Hoit. She died November 24, 1886.

They removed to Edwardsburg, Mich. He was a merchant. He died in January, 1840.

Children:

- i. Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>.
- ii. Susan.

**1075.** MATTHEW HARVEY<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Joseph<sup>6</sup>, Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hopkinton, N. H., December 11, 1808; married March 25, 1841, Alzina Rebecca, daughter of Reuben and Damaris (Cloyce) Allen, born near Brandon, Vt.; she died November 4, 1902.



He removed to New York State; resided at Albany till 1839, when he went to Edwardsburg, Mich., and settled on an eighty-acre farm. He was a justice of the peace twenty-eight years and a notary public; "5 feet, 8 inches in height, weighed 200 pounds." Was a very active, capable man.

He died March 17, 1877.

Children:

- 1482. i. Joseph Frederick<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 26, 1845.
- ii. Frances Miriam, b. Feb. 20, d. Apr. 12, 1847.
- iii. Reuben Allen, b. Sept. 14, 1849.

**1076. JONATHAN BODWELL<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Joseph<sup>6</sup>, Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hopkinton, N. H., January 6, 1812; married January 27, 1842, Mary A. Copp.

He resided at Hopkinton; was a farmer and lumber dealer; a representative to the legislature in 1864 and 1865. He died of apoplexy January 16, 1885, "aged 73 years, 10 days"; the widow died December 9, 1888.

Children:

- 1483. i. George<sup>8</sup>, b. July 21, 1843.
- 1484. ii. Frederick Joseph, b. Aug. 10, 1846.
- iii. Mary D., b. Sept. 21, 1852; m. Nov. 12, 1879, Louis R. Bascom, of Newport, N. H.

**1078. JOSEPH FREDERICK<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Joseph<sup>6</sup>, Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hopkinton, N. H., March 29, 1824; married Cassandra Smith.

He died at Concord, N. H., July 28, 1879.

Children:

- i. John Parker<sup>8</sup>, b. in 1843; m. Olive ——. He was a railroad engineer, and d. in railroad accident Oct. 18, 1885.

Child:

Bertie, b. at Concord, N. H., May 11, 1877.

- ii. Warren E., b. in 1853; a railroad engineer; m. at Concord, N. H., Feb. 4, 1874, Jennie L., dau. of Frank B. Simonds, æ. 21.

**1112. HIRAM<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>6</sup>, James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., May 17, 1813; married at Newport, N. H., October 5, 1837, Lydia K., daughter of Hon. Jeremiah and Fannie (Bowman) Nettleton, born May 5, 1817, died May 25, 1900.

He helped his father on the farm at Newport, N. H., then learned the trade of blacksmith, which he afterward followed. Removed to Lebanon after some years.

Children:

- i. Zilpha E.<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 15, 1838; d. May 7, 1840.
  - ii. Fanny A., b. Mar. 22, 1841; m. Mar. 10, 1863, Edwin Harris; res. St. Johnsbury, Vt.
  - iii. Willie, b. Mar. 7, 1843; d. young.
  - iv. Z. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 19, 1844; m. Mar. 25, 1868, Grafton Griggs; d. at Rutland, Vt., May 1, 1870.
  - v. Ellen B., b. May 22, 1847; m. July 6, 1871, Harvey H. Carter; res. Holyoke.
  - vi. Edwin B., b. May 22, 1847; m. July 6, 1871, Mary L. Parsons; res. Salisbury, N. H.
  - vii. Marietta E., b. Apr. 18, 1852; d. young.
1491. viii. Frederick H., b. Feb. 2, 1857.

**1113. JONATHAN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>6</sup>, James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., September 2, 1817; married June 7, 1840, Lucretia W., daughter of Jonathan and Amy (Brown) Martin, born July 8, 1815, died at Newport, N. H., August 1, 1887.

He was a very skilful blacksmith, an especially fine horseshoer. Resided at Newport. He died August 12, 1897.

Children:

- i. Christiana L.<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 13, 1843; m. Nov. 30, 1865, Edwin H. Wakefield.
1492. ii. Charles Martin, b. Nov. 25, 1846.
- iii. Addie L., b. Sept. 18, 1848.

**1114.** JAMES<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Jonathan*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>3</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bradford, N. H., January 2, 1823; married Sarah A., daughter of Dea. Parmenas Whitcomb.

He was some time a harness maker, later an engineer; removed to Manchester, N. H., and afterward to Holyoke and Boston, Mass.

He died July 6, 1896.

Children:

- i. Ella T.<sup>8</sup>
- ii. Minnie.
- iii. Hattie F., b. July, 1857; d. Sept. 22, 1860.
- iv. James.

**1115.** MOSES W.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Jonathan*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>3</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born March 21, 1825; married in 1850 Ann E., daughter of Freeman Crosby of Croydon, N. H.

He removed from Newport to Enfield, N. H.

He died April 20, 1872.

Children:

- i. Arthur S.<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 9, 1852.
- ii. Ida M., b. Sept. 8, 1855.
- iii. Florence B., b. Aug. 23, 1864.
- iv. Alma C., b. July 4, 1866.

**1116.** ALBRO V.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Jonathan*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>3</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Lebanon, N. H., July 10, 1827; married January 1, 1850, Josephine E., daughter of Silas and Mary A. (Shedd) Kempton, born at Croydon, N. H., September 12, 1827, died at Lebanon, N. H., March 10, 1892.

He was a farmer and a manufacturer, residing at Lebanon and at Newport, N. H.

He died August 22, 1892.

Children:

- i. Mary A.<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 29, 1850; m. Jonathan B. Pike.
- ii. Lucy Isabel, b. July 18, 1852.

- iii. Frank V., b. Sept. 16, 1854.
- iv. Helen J., b. June 10, 1857; m. Mr. Rowell.
- v. Elmer E., b. Sept. 22, 1858.

**1117. CYRUS J.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Jonathan<sup>6</sup>, James<sup>5</sup>, James<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born March 11, 1830; married April 21, 1850, Betsey M., daughter of Harvey and Mary Straw, born at Claremont, N. H., October 4, 1830.

Residence, Granby, Conn.

Children:

- i. George E.<sup>8</sup>, b. July 28, 1851.
- ii. Cyrus J., b. Mar. 9, 1854.
- iii. Alice M., b. July 27, 1856.
- iv. Katie E., b. Mar. 14, 1859.
- v. Henry E., b. Aug. 31, 1862.
- vi. Arthur D., b. June 20, 1866.
- vii. Charles H., b. Dec. 21, 1867.

**1170. RODNEY W.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*John<sup>6</sup>, Stephen<sup>5</sup>, Marden<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at South Weare, N. H., in 1829; married November 24, 1861, Mary Jane Melvin. He was a farmer in South Weare, N. H.

Children:

- i. A male child<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 4, 1862.
- ii. Nettie L., b. in 1863.
- 1503. iii. John, b. Mar. 31, 1864.

**1172. GEORGE L.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Marden<sup>6</sup>, Marden<sup>5</sup>, Marden<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H.; married first, Eliza Ann Follansbee. He married second, May 5, 1867, Mary L., daughter of Moses and Aurinda (Boynton) Mudgett.

Child:

Eliza Ann<sup>8</sup>, b. in 1857; d. at Weare, N. H., Aug. 27, 1865.

**1188. MOSES W.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Isaiah<sup>6</sup>, Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, Eleazer<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hermon, Me., in 1833; married first, at Lawrence July 21, 1853, Julia A.,

daughter of Parks and Sophia Morris, born at Fairlee, Vt., in 1830, died at Lowell December 28, 1879, "aged 49 years, 2 months and 9 days." He married second, October 27, 1881, Addie A., daughter of George and Nancy Henry, born at Eastport, Me., aged 32.

Children:

- i. Olive M.<sup>8</sup>, b. at Lowell Sept. 9, 1883.
- ii. Corinne Henry, b. June 17, 1888.

**1189.** JOHN D.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Isaiah*<sup>6</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>5</sup>, *Eleazer*<sup>4</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>3</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Hermon, Me., December 10, 1837; married first, at Lawrence, March 11, 1861, Angie C., daughter of James and Huldah Smith, born at Trenton, Me., in 1837. He married second (before 1878) Annie Andrews.

He was a railroad conductor. He died at Greenfield, N. H., October 16, 1897.

Children:

- i. Albert L.<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 18, 1863; d. at Somerville Jan. 10, 1908.
- ii. A daughter, b. at Greenfield, N. H., Oct. 21, 1878.
- iii. John A., b. at Greenfield, N. H., in March, d. Sept. 9, 1880.

**1190.** GEORGE ADDISON<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Isaiah*<sup>6</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>5</sup>, *Eleazer*<sup>4</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>3</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Hermon, Me., in 1847; married at Bristol, N. H., January 22, 1873, Lucetta Sarah, daughter of J. C. and Hannah Draper of Sanbornton, N. H.

He is a teacher. Has resided at New Hampton, N. H., where he was a professor in the Institute.

Child:

- A son<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 6, 1880.

**1191.** ARTHUR LLEWELLYN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Isaiah*<sup>6</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>5</sup>, *Eleazer*<sup>4</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>3</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Hermon, Me., April 2, 1849; married at Manchester, N. H.,



February 5, 1883, Elthea M., daughter of Charles and Statira L. Fisk, aged 31.

He was graduated at Bowdoin Medical School in 1878. Practiced at Manchester, N. H., 1879 to 1883, and at Chester, N. H. He was appointed county physician and also elected county treasurer.

He died August 16, 1901.

**1195.** WILLIAM H.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Francis<sup>6</sup>, Ithamar<sup>5</sup>, Ithamar<sup>4</sup>, Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill December 21, 1853; married at Amesbury January 20, 1875, Harriet N., daughter of Robert and Lucy Martin of Salem, N. H.

Children:

- i. Sarah Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>, b. at Merrimac Aug. 15, 1882.
- ii. A daughter, b. Jan. 11, 1886.
- iii. A son, b. Nov. 30, 1891.

**1205.** LEMUEL HOWE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Samuel H.<sup>6</sup>, Andrew<sup>5</sup>, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Patriot, Ind., February 16, 1849; married October 25, 1876, Amanda Belle, daughter of Alvin and Elizabeth (Hall) McHuron, born at Red Wing, Minn., October 14, 1856.

Residence, Patriot, Ind. He has been township trustee, postmaster, president of council and treasurer of school board for various terms, attesting to the regard in which he is held by his fellow citizens, and the efficiency and fidelity of his character. He has been a merchant for many years, till he retired in favor of two of his sons.

Children:

- i. Charlotte Elizabeth<sup>8</sup>, b. Oct. 12, 1877; d. May 27, 1878.
- ii. Edwin Hall, b. Apr. 3, 1880; merchant.
- iii. Harry Fenton, b. Dec. 2, 1882; pharmacist; master Mason; he has gathered the facts respecting this branch of the Emerson family from No. 124, Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, down, and furnished them to the compiler, for which he has our hearty thanks.

- iv. Robert Jamieson, b. Nov. 10, 1887; traveling salesman; master Mason.
- v. Lucian Hall, b. Sept. 4, 1891; merchant; master Mason.
- vi. Elizabeth Fenn, b. Aug. 29, 1895; m. June 30, 1915, John Carlisle Cox, of Carrollton, Ky., master Mason.

**1206.** FRANK ARCHIE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*William H.*<sup>6</sup>, *Andrew*<sup>5</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>4</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>3</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Patriot, Ind., April 17, 1859; married June 21, 1878, Ida E. Huston.

He was for many years a steamboat man on the Ohio River. He was drowned near Patriot December 14, 1915. His body was recovered May 10, 1916, at Florence, Ind., and buried at Patriot May 11.

Children:

- i. Helen<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 28, 1879.
- ii. Kae Archie, b. June 24, 1888; m. at Warsaw, Ky., Dec. 12, 1914, H. Benjamin Long, b. Aug. 31, 1887.

**1220.** JAMES OTIS<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Otis*<sup>6</sup>, *Parker*<sup>5</sup>, *Parker*<sup>4</sup>, *Obadiah*<sup>3</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Boston September 2, 1844; married Mary Brown.

He died August 20, 1897.

Children:

- i. Anna Otis<sup>8</sup>, b. July 30, 1869; m. Otto Vogel.
- ii. Maud L., b. Oct. 17, 1871.

**1221.** JOHN WELCH<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Otis*<sup>6</sup>, *Parker*<sup>5</sup>, *Parker*<sup>4</sup>, *Obadiah*<sup>3</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston June 13, 1850; married November 15, 1877, Emma Isadora, daughter of Samuel and Polly Covell, born in 1851.

He resides at Chelsea.

Child:

- 1509. Parker<sup>8</sup>, b. at Chelsea Oct. 30, 1878.

**1228. FRANK GEORGE<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Nathaniel H.<sup>6</sup>, Moses<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hanover, N. H., in 1861; married August 20, 1884, Etta Frances, daughter of Albert Harvey and Delia Ann (Miller) Merrill, born September 29, 1862. Teacher; she has taken an active part in social affairs since her marriage; was for six years a member of the school board of Hanover.

Mr. Emerson is a successful farmer at Etna (in the township of Hanover). Was a representative to the legislature in 1911 and 1912.

Children:

- i. Nathaniel Albert<sup>8</sup>, b. Mar. 15, 1886; grad. Dartmouth Coll. in 1910; is engaged in the steel manufacturing business at Detroit, Mich.
- ii. Estella, b. Dec. 2, 1890; grad. Tilton Acad. in 1913; m. Dec. 31, 1914, Ralph Carver Staebner, of Townsend, Tenn., where he is engaged in the lumber business.

**1233. DANIEL HAZEN<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>6</sup>, Caleb<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., July 25, 1828; married April 27, 1854, Sarah Bagley, daughter of John B. and Lavina (Bailey) Richardson, born at Groveland August 7, 1828.

Children:

- i. Laura Annette<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 6, 1855.
1511. ii. Albert Hazen, b. Sept. 23, 1861.
- iii. Emma Eliza, b. Feb. 4, 1865; m. Sept. 10, 1889, Elwin A. Edgerly. Res. at Haverhill.

Children:

1. Hazel Louisa Edgerly, b. Jan. 11, 1895.
2. Janet Sarah Edgerly, b. Oct. 30, 1897.

**1234. JAMES HENRY<sup>7</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel<sup>6</sup>, Caleb<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., September 5, 1830; married Sarah Ann Woodman.

## Children:

- i. Charles Henry<sup>8</sup>, b. Sept. 22, 1860; m. Sept. 25, 1895, Anna E., dau. of Orsan and Mary L. (Barker) Bartlett, æ. 22.
- ii. Ruth Ann, b. Dec. 22, 1866; m. May 27, 1891, Arthur Hazen Little.
- iii. Mary Lizzie, b. Dec. 16, 1871; m. Oct. 17, 1894, Harry Isaac Noyes, of Atkinson, N. H.

## Children:

1. Caroline Ruth Noyes, b. Dec. 8, 1895.
2. Harold Emerson Noyes, b. Mar. 12, 1897.
3. Roland Isaac Noyes, b. Sept. 15, 1898.
4. James Mahlon Noyes, b. Sept. 12, 1901.

**1235.** HORATIO BARTLETT<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Daniel*<sup>6</sup>, *Caleb*<sup>5</sup>, *Robert*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Hampstead, N. H., April 2, 1836; married first, May 23, 1862, Lizzie Ann Neal, born at Charlestown November 13, 1843, died in Malden March 30, 1882; he married second, December 21, 1882, Sarah Augusta, daughter of William and Sarah Jeffers, of Haverhill, born at Haverhill.

## Children:

- i. George Horatio<sup>8</sup>, b. Feb. 21, 1864; d. Sept. 7, 1867.
- ii. David Benjamin, b. May 30, 1868.
- iii. Chauncy Crafts, b. Nov. 26, 1873.
- iv. Lillian Mary, b. Dec. 21, 1875.

**1236.** WILLIAM ALONZO<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Daniel*<sup>6</sup>, *Caleb*<sup>5</sup>, *Robert*<sup>4</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Hampstead, N. H., September 7, 1842; married November 6, 1862, Abbie Hannah, daughter of Francis Vose and Mehitabel (Hoyt) Dow, of Atkinson, born August 26, 1844.

The firm of William A. Emerson and Sons has carried on the business of shoe manufacturing at Hampstead with success.

## Children:

1515. i. Daniel<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 2, 1863.
  1516. ii. Frank W., b. Jan. 18, 1866.
  1517. iii. Arthur Mahlon, b. May 10, 1870.
- Myron Eugene Dec 10 1862*

**1237.** ALBERT EMERY<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Moses E.<sup>6</sup>, Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill August 25, 1835; married Sarah A. —.

Child:

Isaac Newton<sup>8</sup>, b. in June, 1842; bapt. Nov. 2, 1843, "æ. 16 mos."

**1240.** ROBERT E.<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Micajah<sup>6</sup>, Micajah<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Piermont, N. H., in 1857; married at Laconia, N. H., April 24, 1877, Eva A., daughter of Enos B. and Elvira A. (Somers) Cutting, aged 20.

Child:

Maude E.<sup>8</sup>, b. in 1877, d. at Belmont, N. H., Dec. 6, 1886.

**1258.** ALFRED PERRY<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Jesse E.<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., July 26, 1841; married S. Francena, daughter of Israel and Hannah (Garland) Dimond, born October 12, 1846.

Children:

- i. Ada Alesta<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 25, 1865; m. Apr. 21, 1885, Charles W. Garland.

Children:

1. Leona Cassandra Garland, b. Apr. 22, 1886.

2. Mildred Ring Garland, b. June 5, 1887.

3. John Alfred Garland, b. June 6, 1889.

- ii. A child, b. Jan. 19, 1867.

1519. iii. Albion Dimond, b. Feb. 29, 1868.

1520. iv. John Herbert, b. July 28, 1869.

1521. v. George Short, b. Sept. 7, 1871.

- vi. Fannie Cassandra, b. Mar. 23, 1873; m. Sept. 11, 1892, Adin Sidney Little.

Children:

1. Adin Edmund Little, b. Oct. 28, 1898.

2. Perry Ellsworth Little, b. Apr. 12, 1901.

3. Francena M. Little, b. Apr. 30, 1903.

1574. vii. Jesse Morrison, b. Dec. 19, 1877; a florist at Hampstead.



**1263.** HERBERT CLARK<sup>7</sup> EMERSON (*Moses R.*<sup>6</sup>, *Clark*<sup>5</sup>, *Charles*<sup>4</sup>, *Charles*<sup>3</sup>, *Benjamin*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Claremont, N. H., December 19, 1865; married December 3, 1895, Louisa Breck, daughter of Joseph and Susan (Haskell) Whitcomb.

Was graduated at Amherst College in 1889, took his degree of M.D. Is an analytical and industrial chemist at Springfield, Mass.

Child:

Richards Haskell<sup>8</sup>, b. Dec. 1, 1900.





ELLIUS ALBERT EMERSON

## EIGHTH GENERATION

**1277. ELLIUS ALBERT<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*Albert<sup>7</sup>, Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill September 1, 1853; married December 24, 1881, Aurella Anna, daughter of Jonathan B. and Martha (Wilson) Gardner, born September 23, 1850.

He was graduated at Harvard University, A.B., in 1875. Taught in high school for three years; then engaged in farming and production and sale of milk on his farm in the western part of Haverhill. Is a justice of the peace; member of the local grange, the Haverhill Historical Society, Essex County Agricultural Society, *et als.*, and a Free Mason. Has shown much practical interest in the preparation of this genealogy, and was one of the three gentlemen who financed the English research.

### Children:

1581. i. Albert Gardner<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 9, 1883.  
 ii. Ethel Adelaide, b. Jan. 20, 1885; m. May 4, 1911, George Frank Simonds, of Haverhill.  
 iii. Samuel Everett, b. Jan. 17, 1886.  
 iv. Theodore Harrison, b. Sept. 21, 1888.  
 v. Lizzie Sarah, b. Nov. 23, 1889; grad. Boston University in 1913; m. Jan. 28, 1914, William Rae Young, M.D.  
     Child:  
     William Rae Young, Jr., b. Oct. 30, 1915.  
 1582. vi. Horace Ellius, b. Mar. 15, 1893.

**1278. MARCUS LUCELLIUS<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*Albert<sup>7</sup>, Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill December 19, 1854; married September 5, 1886, Lydia Melvina, daughter of David and Phylena Ann Hoyt (Currier) Dunlap, born August 14, 1861.

He was a farmer at Haverhill. He died May 24, 1898.

### Children:

- i. Edith May<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 7, 1887; grad. Lowell Normal School; is a teacher.

- 1583. ii. Frederic Greenough, b. Dec. 21, 1889.
- 1584. iii. Herbert Baxter, b. Mar. 8, 1892.
- iv. Raymond Dunlap, b. July 12, 1894.
- v. Sarah Ann, b. Oct. 13, 1896.
- vi. Marcella Lydia, b. June 1, 1898.

**1279. GEORGE ESTIUS<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*Albert<sup>7</sup>, Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill March 13, 1856; married at Atkinson, N. H., June 17, 1886, Frances, daughter of Isaac and Caroline Noyes, aged 27.

He studied at Harvard College in the class of 1878; taught school somewhat. Is a farmer in Haverhill suburbs.

Children:

- i. George Irving<sup>9</sup>, b. Apr. 12, 1887.
- ii. Caroline Noyes, b. Nov. 25, 1889; d. Jan. 8, 1890.
- iii. Paul Greenough, b. July 22, 1893; d. Apr. 3, 1895.
- iv. Russell, b. Oct. 4, 1895; d. July 27, 1899.
- v. Esther E., b. Mar. 31, 1898.

**1280. ISAAC NEWTON<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*Albert<sup>7</sup>, Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill July 26, 1872; married September 6, 1894, Dorothy Clarke, born at Covington, Ind.

Residence, Haverhill.

Children:

- i. Robert Greenough<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 17, 1897.
- ii. Ruth Barclay, b. June 5, 1901.

**1281. ADELFRD LABURTON<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*Adolphus W.<sup>7</sup>, Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill in 1853; married first, at Lowell, February 8, 1873, Ida A., daughter of Richard M. and Susan Sykes, born in 1855. He married second, at Haverhill, June 9, 1883, Lena, daughter of John and Arrelee Casy, born at Montreal, Can., in 1862.



## Children:

- i. Fred A.<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 19, d. Apr. 27, 1874.
- ii. Jennie May, b. Sept. 10, 1885; d. Nov. 26, 1901.
- iii. Nina Belle, b. Jan. 21, 1890.
- iv. William Francis, b. July 23, 1892.
- v. Myrtie L., b. Nov. 2, 1894; d. Feb. 13, 1895.

**1284.** LOWE KNIGHT<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Lowe<sup>7</sup>, Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Cincinnati, O., December 2, 1876; married there June 8, 1901, Barbara Marie Coan, born at Cincinnati, O., March 16, 1877.

He died April 22, 1911.

## Children:

- i. Elizabeth<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 17, 1902.
- ii. Harriet Barbara, b. Sept. 11, 1904.
- iii. Laura, b. Aug. 20, 1906.

**1289.** GEORGE WALDO<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Charles W.<sup>7</sup>, Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Michael<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born August 29, 1861; married October 5, 1904, Susan Mabel, daughter of Wendell Phillips and Maria Phelps (Putnam) Hood.

He is treasurer of the Merrimac Hat Company of Amesbury; he resides at Danvers in the "General Israel Putnam birthplace."

## Children:

- i. Edward Everett<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 2, 1905.
- ii. Elizabeth Capen, b. Nov. 22, 1906.
- iii. Miriam Putnam, b. June 30, 1908.
- iv. Galo Putnam, b. Oct. 19, 1912.
- v. John Endicott, b. Apr. 15, 1914.
- vi. Eunice Abigail, b. Mar. 1, 1916.

**1292.** LEANDER F.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Chester B.<sup>7</sup>, William<sup>6</sup>, William<sup>5</sup>, Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Alton, N. H., in 1850; married there April 13, 1872, Ardella V. Perkins.

Residence, Alton, N. H.

## Children:

- i. Mattie F.<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 7, 1875.
- ii. Frank L., b. Dec. 6, 1877.

**1298. GEORGE HERBERT<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*John R.<sup>7</sup>, Joshua F.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel T.<sup>5</sup>, Smith<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H., September 29, 1869; married February 13, 1895, Ella Eudora, daughter of Everett and Mary Ann (Robinson) Hall.

He is a mason by trade. Resides at Dover, N. H. He and his wife are members of the First Parish Church.

**1299. JOHN WILBUR<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*John R.<sup>7</sup>, Joshua F.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel T.<sup>5</sup>, Smith<sup>4</sup>, Timothy<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Durham, N. H., September 28, 1875; married February 2, 1905, Reta Towle Wiggin, born May 20, 1874.

He is a steam fitter. Resides at Reading.

## Child:

Mildred Helen<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1905.

**1316. EDWIN C.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*Charles S.<sup>7</sup>, Charles<sup>6</sup>, Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Concord, N. H., in 1852; married Abbie F. Sargent, born in 1853.

He lives at Pittsfield, N. H.

## Children:

- i. Winfred R.<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 27, 1875.
- ii. Eva M., b. Mar. 9, 1880.
- iii. Abbie B., b. Jan. 25, 1884.

**1317. EUGENE W.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*Charles S.<sup>7</sup>, Charles<sup>6</sup>, Joseph<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Pittsfield in 1856; married by Rev. C. S. Emerson, in 1878, Fannie, daughter of William and Harriet Chamberlin, of Danville, Vt., aged 21, born at New Durham, N. H.

He is a druggist. Resided at Hillsborough, N. H., in 1888.

## Children:

- i. Hattie Lelia<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 7, 1884.
- ii. Infant, b. and d. Oct. 16, 1888.

**1331. EDVILLE<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*Daniel S.<sup>7</sup>, Richard F.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Northwood, N. H., December 30, 1856; married July 2, 1882, Lavinia, daughter of Andrew and Harriet (Bryant) Brown.

Residence near Jenness Pond Schoolhouse in Pittsfield, N. H. He is a shoemaker.

Children:

- i. Daniel Andrew<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 24, 1883; d. unm. Dec. 4, 1912.
- ii. Florence Louise, b. Feb. 17, 1886.
- iii. Fred Everett, b. Mar. 29, 1888.
- iv. Richard Clinton, b. Sept. 17, 1890.
- v. Frank Edville, b. Mar. 17, 1893; d. Apr. 6, 1894.
- vi. Warren Eugene, b. Mar. 14, 1895.
- vii. William Clifford, b. Feb. 28, 1898.

**1348. EVERETT EUGENE<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*Samuel M.<sup>7</sup>, Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Pittsfield, N. H., in 1873; married at Canaan, N. H., November 27, 1896, Sarah P., daughter of Melvin M. and Polly (Eastman) Barney, aged 20.

Residence, Canaan, N. H.

Children:

- i. Florence<sup>9</sup>, b. May 18, d. May 20, 1898.
- ii. Florence A., b. June 10, 1899.

**1363. ALBERT F.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*Francis<sup>7</sup>, Timothy<sup>6</sup>, Elijah<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., April 28, 1874; married March 2, 1898, Georgia B., daughter of Henry and Abbie A. Brown, aged 20.

Child:

Ernest H.<sup>9</sup>, b. Feb. 15, 1899.

**1364. CLARENCE W.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON** (*Francis<sup>7</sup>, Timothy<sup>6</sup>, Elijah<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Barnstead, N. H., August 1, 1879; married at Loudon,

N. H., April 10, 1900, Inez P., daughter of Walter C. and Ida (Snell) Brock.

Residence, Pittsfield, N. H.

Children:

- i. Nora Beatrice<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 31, 1900.
- ii. Clifton Allen, b. Mar. 14, 1903.
- iii. Lylis Marguerite, b. Feb. 3, 1907.
- iv. Alfred Lewis, b. May 13, 1909.
- v. Russell Wallace, b. Jan. 11, 1911.

**1370.** ALBERT D.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Laban M.<sup>7</sup>, Solomon<sup>6</sup>, Solomon<sup>4</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Solomon<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Madbury, N. H., March 31, 1873; married at Dover, N. H., September 26, 1898, Bertha L., daughter of Alonzo and Olive (Brown) Berry, aged 19.

Child:

Olive E.<sup>9</sup>, b. May 10, 1900.

**1380.** WILLIAM LANSING<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Isaac<sup>7</sup>, John D.<sup>6</sup>, Isaac<sup>5</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, N. H., December 31, 1858; married at Westminster, Vt., February 3, 1881, Cora J., daughter of Franklin H. and Sarah J. (Bruce) Farnham, born at Westmoreland, N. H., in 1865, died June 12, 1904.

He resides on the ancient homestead; has made a specialty of fine fruits and other orchard products.

Child:

Bessie<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 30, 1886.

**1400.** WILLIAM HERBERT<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*William W.<sup>7</sup>, James<sup>6</sup>, Amos<sup>4</sup>, Peter<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Boston December 31, 1845; married at Cambridge December 28, 1871, Helen Louisa, daughter of Leonard Baker and Dorothy Phelps (Dickinson) Shearer, born at Ware, died at Cambridge October 21, 1912.

Mr. Emerson was interested for twelve years in wholesale grocery trade; was also a large importer of sugar and molasses, brought to New York city and distributed to

Philadelphia and other large cities to the wholesale trade. In 1884 he purchased the Oxnard Sugar Refinery, which he carried on till the business became unprofitable through tariff changes. In 1898 he entered the banking business, dealing in state, county and city warrants of western States.

He has been active in church and Sunday School affairs in the Congregational fold. Resides at Cambridge.

#### Children:

- i. Robert Leonard<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 7, 1872; Harvard University, A.B., 1894; Harvard Medical School and two years' study in Germany. An expert chemist in the Agricultural Department at Washington, D. C.
- ii. William Herbert, b. June 7, 1875; d. Oct. 17, 1879.
- iii. Helen Dora, b. Apr. 25, 1877; d. Dec. 4, 1879.
- iv. Eliot Shearer, b. May 25, 1879; Harvard University, 1901. Entered employ of Hornblower & Weeks; in 1916 became partner of Richardson, Hill & Co., bankers, Boston.
- v. Marguerite Eliza, b. Feb. 23, 1883; Smith Coll., A.B., 1904; after special studies in horticulture she has taken charge of school children's gardens in Cambridge.
- vi. Winthrop, b. Sept. 22, 1885; d. May 16, 1886.
- vii. Kenneth Edward, b. July 31, 1887; in class of 1905 at Harvard; in lumber business in the vicinity of Seattle, Wash.
- viii. Ruth Virginia, b. Mar. 12, 1890; Smith Coll. and Simmons Coll.; engaged in social service connected with the Out-Patients' Department of Massachusetts General Hospital, Boston.
- ix. Dorothy Phelps, b. Oct. 1, 1894; Smith College.

**1433.** RALPH WARREN<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Eddy W.*<sup>7</sup>, *Richard*<sup>6</sup>, *Richard*<sup>5</sup>, *Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>, *Samuel*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born November 21, 1885; married April 5, 1908, Emma H. Johnson.

#### Child:

Glenn Lilford<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 25, 1911.



**1434.** RICHARD RAY<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Eddy W.<sup>7</sup>, Richard<sup>6</sup>, Richard<sup>5</sup>, Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born November 2, 1888; married November 15, 1911, Lula M. Mattox.

Child:

Kenneth Ray<sup>9</sup>, b. Oct. 17, 1912.

**1435.** BERTRAND M.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Veranes C.<sup>7</sup>, Moses S.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born May 5, 1856; married November 21, 1882, Stella June.

Children:

- i. Lillian June<sup>9</sup>, b. May 25, 1884.
- ii. Richard Ambler, b. June 14, 1885; d. June 11, 1893.
- iii. Martha Ruth, b. June 15, 1887.
- iv. Victor Carl, b. Dec. 9, 1888.
- v. William Hubert, b. Dec. 4, 1889.
- vi. Anna Morley, b. Feb. 21, 1892; d. May 15, 1893.
- vii. Ruth Sargent, b. May 18, 1894.
- viii. Dorothy June, b. May 20, 1898; d. Jan. 20, 1899.

**1436.** ARTHUR EUGENE<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Veranes C.<sup>7</sup>, Moses S.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born February 25, 1861; married July 11, 1899, Elsie Phaler. He died March 12, 1907.

Child:

John Russel<sup>9</sup>, b. Apr. 1, 1901.

**1437.** FRANCIS HENRY<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Veranes C.<sup>7</sup>, Moses S.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born March 16, 1865; married May 4, 1893, Mary Russel Farren.

Children:

- i. Frances Morley<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 13, 1899.
- ii. Morley Farren, b. June 12, 1902.

**1439.** LINN<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Herbert<sup>7</sup>, Moses S.<sup>6</sup>, Samuel<sup>5</sup>, Moses<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born September 4,

1873; married November 21, 1898, Daisy V., daughter of Daniel David and Lucinda (Stephens) Brewster, a descendant in the tenth generation from Elder William Brewster of the Plymouth Colony.

He is a physician, residing at Orange, N. J. Is the author of the book, "Michael Emerson and Some of His Descendants, the Moses Sargent Emerson Line" (Catawissa, Pa., 1912), from which much of the matter relating to this special group has been drawn.

Children:

- i. Gerald Brewster<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 27, 1900.
- ii. Dorothy Helen Brewster, b. Aug. 30, 1904.

**1458.** HENRY LATHROP<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Edward W.*<sup>7</sup>, *Henry*<sup>6</sup>, *Edward*<sup>5</sup>, *Richard*<sup>4</sup>, *Richard*<sup>3</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Worcester August 2, 1880; married at San José, Cal., September 29, 1906, Sarah, daughter of Isaac and Harriet Racklyff (Palmer) Emery, born at Kennebunkport, Me., May 23, 1884.

He is a railroad man, in the operating department. They reside at Salinas, Cal.

Child:

Edward Wilder<sup>9</sup>, b. June 28, 1911.

**1461.** GEORGE OSCAR<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*George R.*<sup>7</sup>, *George P.*<sup>6</sup>, *Nathan*<sup>5</sup>, *Michael*<sup>4</sup>, *Michael*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Haverhill July 5, 1849; married February 4, 1871, Mary, daughter of William and Jane Higgins, born at Haverhill May 3, 1851, died May 16, 1891.

Residence, Lawrence.

Children:

- i. Lizzie Jane<sup>9</sup>, b. June 27, 1871.
- ii. Walter R., b. Oct. 1, 1872; d. Oct. 13, 1876.
- iii. Alfred, b. Apr. 13, 1875; d. Oct. 5, 1895.
- iv. Alice E., b. in 1877; d. Sept. 6, 1898.
- v. Belle, b. July 8, 1879; m. Apr. 15, 1905, Asa Sargent, of Newburyport.

## Children:

1. Dorothy Frank Sargent, b. Apr. 17, 1906.
  2. George Asa Sargent, b. Sept. 7, 1907.
  3. Herbert Arnold Sargent, b. Sept. 18, 1911.
  4. Helen Belle Sargent, (twin), b. Sept. 18, 1911.
1586. vi. George, b. Aug. 18, 1881.  
       vii. Dora, b. Apr. 4, 1884.
1587. viii. William A., b. Oct. 16, 1887.  
       ix. Sadie M., b. Feb. 24, d. June 6, 1890.

**1462.** WALTER C.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*George R.*<sup>7</sup>, *George P.*<sup>6</sup>, *Nathan*<sup>5</sup>, *Michael*<sup>4</sup>, *Michael*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Haverhill in 1851; married April 20, 1876, M. Belle Quimby, born in 1856.

**1463.** WILLIAM H.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*William H.*<sup>7</sup>, *George P.*<sup>6</sup>, *Nathan*<sup>5</sup>, *Michael*<sup>4</sup>, *Michael*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Haverhill in 1849; married first, April 25, 1870, Addie C., daughter of Moody and Abby C. Austin, aged 20. He married second, September 19, 1884, Mrs. Mary Elizabeth La Porte, daughter of John and Catherine McFarland.

**1465.** HOWARD<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*William H.*<sup>7</sup>, *George P.*<sup>6</sup>, *Nathan*<sup>5</sup>, *Michael*<sup>4</sup>, *Michael*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Haverhill January 1, 1862; married January 19, 1884, Minnie J., daughter of Key and Hannah Boyce, born in England, aged 20 years; she died at Haverhill May 22, 1897.

**1473.** LESLIE MORRIS<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*John W.*<sup>7</sup>, *Timothy W.*<sup>6</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>5</sup>, *Timothy*<sup>4</sup>, *Josiah*<sup>3</sup>, *Joshua*<sup>2</sup>, *Michael*<sup>1</sup>), born at Rowley September 23, 1859; married at Ipswich October 8, 1884, Eliza Annie, daughter of Israel and Margaret A. Hurlburt.

## Children:

- i. Stella Noyes<sup>9</sup>, b. June 7, 1885.
- ii. Ralph Oliver, b. Jan. 16, 1888.
- iii. Betsey Leslie, b. Mar. 6, 1897.

**1474.** RALPH WALDO<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*John W.<sup>7</sup>, Timothy W.<sup>6</sup>, Timothy<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Josiah<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Rowley April 4, 1869; married Mary E. Connors, who died March 20, 1904.

Child:

Ralph Waldo, Jr.<sup>9</sup>, d. Mar. 5, 1904.

**1475.** FRED CLIFTON<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*John W.<sup>7</sup>, Timothy W.<sup>6</sup>, Timothy<sup>5</sup>, Timothy<sup>4</sup>, Josiah<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Rowley April 3, 1878; married Flora Chisholm, born in Nova Scotia.

Children:

- i. Roland<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 19, d. Sept. 16, 1903.
- ii. William Randolph, b. Sept. 17, d. Nov. 10, 1905.

**1482.** JOSEPH FREDERICK<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Matthew H.<sup>7</sup>, Joseph<sup>6</sup>, Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born January 26, 1845; married October 23, 1878, Delia Ann Thomas, who died November 24, 1900.

Residence, Adamsville, Cass County, Mich.

Children:

- i. Ralph Waldo<sup>9</sup>, b. Nov. 8, 1879.
- ii. Fred Ray, b. Feb. 14, 1885.

**1483.** GEORGE<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Jonathan B.<sup>7</sup>, Joseph<sup>6</sup>, Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hopkinton, N. H., July 21, 1843; married at Goshen, N. H., January 13, 1872, Lizzie H., daughter of Samuel and Mary Baker, aged 26.

Residence, Goshen, N. H.

Children:

- i. Mary A.<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 8, 1874.
- ii. John Solon, b. Aug. 7, 1876. Agent N. E. Mut. Life Co., Muskegon, Mich.
- iii. Georgette B.

**1484.** FREDERICK J.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Jonathan B.<sup>7</sup>, Joseph<sup>6</sup>, Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>, Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at

Hopkinton, N. H., August 10, 1846; married at Goshen, N. H., March 7, 1885, Emily V., daughter of George A. Austin, born at Claremont, N. H.

They lived some time at Washington, N. H.; removed to Nashua, N. H., where he died August 14, 1908.

Children:

- i. Frank Lull<sup>9</sup>, b. Dec. 3, 1886; d. July 16, 1889.
- ii. Seth Austin, b. June 30, 1889; grad. Dartmouth Coll. in 1889. Res. New York, N. Y.; has a position in a bank.
1590. iii. John Albert, b. Apr. 30, 1891.
- iv. Gladys Augusta, b. May 14, 1896; d. Aug. 20, 1914.
- v. George Fred, b. Mar. 24, 1898; d. Nov. 29, 1899.

**1491.** FREDERICK H.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Hiram*<sup>7</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>3</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Lebanon, N. H., February 2, 1857; married at Lebanon February 2, 1887, Fannie C., daughter of Alpheus W. and Parthenia W. (Peck) Baker, born in 1862.

Residence, Lebanon, N. H.

Children:

- i. Stuart R.<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 27, 1891.
- ii. Lloyd Frederick, b. Feb. 8, 1895.

**1492.** CHARLES MARTIN<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Jonathan*<sup>7</sup>, *Jonathan*<sup>6</sup>, *James*<sup>5</sup>, *James*<sup>4</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>3</sup>, *Stephen*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Newport, N. H., November 25, 1846; married at Cambridge, Mass., April 15, 1873, Luella E., daughter of Quartus and Annie (Kelley) Fletcher, born at Cornish, N. H., February 7, 1849.

He was educated in the common schools and at New London Academy; was clerk in a store a few years; went into business for himself at Newport in 1874; incorporated the Emerson Dry Goods Company, of which he was president, in 1893; built the original mills of the Peerless Manufacturing Company and has since been at the head of the corporation; president of the Citizens National Bank. Was representative to the legislature in 1905.



He has been connected with the Baptists in religion, with the Republican party in politics, and with the Free Masons and Knights of Pythias fraternities.

He died February 1, 1909.

Child:

Helen Josephine<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 19, 1887; m. Harry Wild Kendall.

Children:

1. Raymond Emerson Kendall, b. Mar. 22, 1910.
2. Roland Martin Kendall, b. Nov. 13, 1913.

**1503.** JOHN<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Rodney W.<sup>7</sup>, John<sup>6</sup>, Stephen<sup>5</sup>, Marden<sup>4</sup>, Stephen<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Weare, N. H., March 31, 1864; married at Manchester, N. H., April 13, 1891, Mary (Minnie) E., daughter of Dow and Adeline Chase.

Residence, Weare, N. H.

Children:

- i. Rodney Dow<sup>9</sup>, b. Aug. 28, 1891.
- ii. Carl Melvin, b. Oct. 20, 1892.
- iii. Thomas Chase, b. Feb. 17, 1895.
- iv. George Harold, b. July 13, 1896.
- v. Florence Adeline, b. Dec. 21, 1899.

**1509.** PARKER<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*John W.<sup>7</sup>, Otis<sup>6</sup>, Parker<sup>5</sup>, Parker<sup>4</sup>, Obadiah<sup>3</sup>, Stephen<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Chelsea October 30, 1878; married Grace Frances McLaughlin.

Child:

Parker Covell<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 1, 1902.

**1511.** ALBERT HAZEN<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Daniel H.<sup>7</sup>, Daniel<sup>6</sup>, Caleb<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., September 23, 1861; married September 26, 1893, Susie Holt, daughter of Thomas Verrill and Emily Almira (Stover) Stimson, born at Deer Isle, Me., June 11, 1862.

He is a manufacturer of boots and shoes at Haverhill.

## Children:

- i. Dorothy<sup>9</sup>, b. at Haverhill Sept. 8, 1894.
- ii. Mildred, b. Mar. 1, 1896.
- iii. Floyd Stimson, b. June 14, 1902.
- iv. Paul Stover (twin), b. June 14, 1902.

**1515.** DANIEL<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*William A.<sup>7</sup>, Daniel<sup>6</sup>, Caleb<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., December 2, 1863; married Esther Plunkett.

## Child:

William Arthur<sup>9</sup>, b. Sept. 2, 1888.

**1516.** FRANK W.<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*William A.<sup>7</sup>, Daniel<sup>6</sup>, Caleb<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., January 18, 1866; married September 12, 1886, Minnie Estelle, daughter of Moses Brown and Emily Augusta (Heath) Stevens, born in Plaistow, N. H., June 26, 1865.

**1517.** ARTHUR MAHLON<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*William A.<sup>7</sup>, Daniel<sup>6</sup>, Caleb<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., May 10, 1870; married first, November 28, 1888, May L., daughter of Nelson R. Henwood; married second, Alice M. Hamlin.

He was brought up in the boot and shoe manufacturing business in the establishment of his father at Hampstead, and remained in it with his brothers some years. He removed to Derry, N. H., and continued the business under the firm name of A. M. Emerson Shoe Company.

He died May 31, 1916.

## Children:

- i. Ella May<sup>9</sup>, b. Mar. 31, 1889.
- ii. Alice Mabel (twin), b. Mar. 31, 1889.
- iii. Clifford Daniel, b. Sept. 27, 1892.
- iv. Myron Eugene, b. Dec. 10, 1893. — *son of Wm*

**1519.** ALBION DIMOND<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Alfred P.<sup>7</sup>, Jesse E.<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at

Hampstead, N. H., February 29, 1868; married September 6, 1899, Mary Grace, daughter of Charles V. and Julia (Thomas) Calderwood, born at Atkinson, N. H., August 17, 1873; a teacher some few years before her marriage.

Children:

- i. Hollis Albion<sup>9</sup>, b. Feb. 4, 1901.
- ii. Roland Charles, b. Feb. 15, 1902.

**1520.** JOHN HERBERT<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Alfred P.<sup>7</sup>, Jesse E.<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., July 28, 1869; married June 9, 1898, Emma Josephine Hill, born at Derry, N. H., June 9, 1874.

Child:

Horace Albert<sup>9</sup>, b. at Boston Nov. 29, 1902.

**1521.** GEORGE SHORT<sup>8</sup> EMERSON (*Alfred P.<sup>7</sup>, Jesse E.<sup>6</sup>, John<sup>5</sup>, Robert<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Benjamin<sup>2</sup>, Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Hampstead, N. H., September 7, 1871; married June 9, 1898, Ella May Hill, born at Derry, N. H., June 9, 1874.

He was educated in the schools of Hampstead and at Baltimore Medical College, and is a practicing physician at Fitzwilliam, N. H.

Child:

Reginald Hill<sup>9</sup>, b. Jan. 2, 1903.

## NINTH GENERATION

**1581.** ALBERT GARDNER<sup>9</sup> EMERSON (*Ellius A.<sup>8</sup>, Albert<sup>7</sup>, Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill March 4, 1883; married April 6, 1910, Ethel Pamela, daughter of Erastus Wesley and Lydia Ann (Ford) Flanders, born January 15, 1885.

Child:

Albert Gardner, Jr.<sup>10</sup>, b. Nov. 20, 1914.

**1582.** HORACE ELLIUS<sup>9</sup> EMERSON (*Ellius A.<sup>8</sup>, Albert<sup>7</sup>, Samuel<sup>6</sup>, Daniel<sup>5</sup>, John<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Haverhill March 15, 1893; married February 1, 1915, Sarah Ellen Feather, of Lawrence.

Child:

Ruth Elizabeth<sup>10</sup>, b. Nov. 3, 1915.

**1586.** GEORGE<sup>9</sup> EMERSON (*George O.<sup>8</sup>, George R.<sup>7</sup>, George P.<sup>6</sup>, Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lawrence August 18, 1881; married October 6, 1906, Thirza, daughter of Joseph Milton.

Children:

- i. Gladys May<sup>10</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1911; d. Mar. 5, 1912.
- ii. Milton George, b. Mar. 2, d. Apr. 21, 1916.
- iii. Mildred May (twin), b. Mar. 2, d. Apr. 21, 1916.

**1587.** WILLIAM ARTHUR<sup>9</sup> EMERSON (*George O.<sup>8</sup>, George R.<sup>7</sup>, George P.<sup>6</sup>, Nathan<sup>5</sup>, Michael<sup>4</sup>, Michael<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lawrence October 16, 1887; married August 29, 1912, Gladys, daughter of Fred Dinsmore, of Haverhill.

Child:

Frederick Arthur<sup>10</sup>, b. Dec. 10, 1913.

**1590.** JOHN ALBERT<sup>9</sup> EMERSON (*Frederick J.*<sup>8</sup>, *Jonathan B.*<sup>7</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>6</sup>, *Jeremiah*<sup>5</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>4</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>3</sup>, *Joseph*<sup>2</sup>, *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Washington, N. H., April 30, 1891; married February 4, 1912, Nora, daughter of James P. and Jennie Elizabeth (Ryan) Mockler, born October 1, 1889.

He is a graduate pharmacist at Medford, Mass.

Child:

Howard James<sup>10</sup>, b. Mar. 30, 1913.





## APPENDIX

JOSEPH EMERSON, "of Haverhill, N. H.," married at Dunbarton, N. H., March 12, 1809, Betsey Stark, "of Dunbarton."

John Stark, Jr., son of the famous General, by wife Mary, had daughter Elizabeth born at Derryfield, N. H., January 14, 1788.

Children of Joseph and Betsey, born at Haverhill, N. H.:

- i. Charlotte, b. Dec. 30, 1809.
- ii. Charles, b. in 1811.
- iii. Benjamin Franklin Cunningham, b. Feb. 28, 1815.
- iv. Warren Chase, b. Nov. 7, 1816.
- v. Mary, b. in 1818; d. unm.

CHARLES EMERSON (*Joseph*), born at Haverhill, N. H., in 1811.

He removed to Decatur, Ill.; was elected to public offices of importance; became Judge of the Supreme Court.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN CUNNINGHAM EMERSON (*Joseph*), born at Haverhill, N. H., February 28, 1815.

He entered the junior class of Dartmouth College and received the degree of A.B. with the class of 1838. Read law and settled at Brownsville, Ind. Became Judge of Probate, Judge of Court of Common Pleas in 1856, 1868 and 1872-3. Meantime he had served as 2nd Lieutenant in the 3d Dragoons, U. S. A., in 1848. In the War of the Rebellion he was appointed Colonel of the 67th Indiana Volunteers; was wounded at Arkansas Post January 11, 1863, and again at Mansfield, La., April 8, 1864. Was discharged for disability September 30, 1864. He died at Brownsville, Ind., January 26, 1894.

WARREN CHASE EMERSON (*Joseph*), born at Haverhill, N. H., November 7, 1816; married at Eaton, O., January 30, 1840, Eleanor, daughter of Matthew and Temperance L. (Kendrick) McWhinney, born in Preble County, O., June 6, 1821, died at Muncie, Ind., October 8, 1908. He was educated in New England schools and went West with two school friends, Jackson and Bixby, in his early manhood. He settled at West Florence, Preble County, O., as a school teacher. Established a Debating Society in connection with his school work. He served in the Civil War as Paymaster with rank of Major, from February 6, 1864, till honorably discharged November 1, 1866. He died at Muncie, Ind., November 3, 1890.

Children:

- i. Elizabeth, m. Dec. 30, 1862, at Eldorado, O., John Fudge, who d. at Butte, Mont., June 15, 1895.  
Children:
  1. Floy Frances Fudge.
  2. Nellie Pearl Fudge.
- ii. Joseph, b. Dec. 8, 1842.
- iii. Matthew (twin), b. Dec. 8, 1842.
- iv. Temperance, m. Dec. 25, 1878, A. C. Morse, who d. at Butte, Mont., Feb. 22, 1901.
- v. Frances, d. in May, 1850, æ. 4 years.
- vi. Emmeretta, m. May 25, 1879, Albert H. Williams.

- vii. Thomas Martin, b. in 1851; became president of the Atlantic Coast Railway, residing at Wilmington, N. C.; was a man of great executive ability. He d. Nov. 25, 1913.
- viii. Charles, directory publisher, Muncie, Ind.
- ix. Mary Alice Chase, d. unm., June 11, 1914.
- x. Horace Mann, resided at Wilmington, N. C., d. in 1906.
- xi. Effie, m. J. G. Leffler.

NATHANIEL EMERSON, whose pedigree has not at this writing been ascertained, is first known to his descendants as a resident of Middlebury, Wyoming County, N. Y.; whence he removed, in company with Captain Nathaniel Walker and family, to the present town of Aurora, Erie County, N. Y., in the winter of 1803-4. Both took up land there in the spring of 1804. At a time not now known he married Betsey (Elizabeth) daughter of Captain Nathaniel and Polly Walker, who died in 1868. He was a soldier in the War of 1812, serving in Colonel Hopkins' regiment, New York militia, in 1812, and in that of Colonel Warren in 1814. For this service he received land warrants which he located in Delaware County, Iowa, where he and his family (except the oldest son, Nelson) made their home. There he died about the year 1858. Captain Walker removed to Waterford, Pa., and died there.

Children, born at Aurora, N. Y.:

- i. Nelson, b. Apr. 2, 1811; m. Aug. 15, 1842, Martha J., dau. of Daniel and Anna (English) Brayman, b. at Hamburg, N. Y., Apr. 26, 1819, d. May 28, 1908. Nelson d. Jan. 30, 1892.  
Children:
  - 1. Nelson Brayman, b. June 21, 1843; m. twice; res. (1916) at Kansas City, Mo. Child: Edgar.
  - 2. Daniel Mason, b. Dec. 12, 1844; Major, 6th Tenn. Cav. in Civil War; d. at Soldiers' Home, Bath, N. Y., unm., in Oct., 1912.
  - 3. Sarah Ann, b. Mar. 27, 1846; m. George Gibson.
  - 4. George Douglas, b. at Abbotts Corners, N. Y., Dec. 4, 1847; m. Dec. 11, 1872, Susan K., dau. of Simeon B. and Lydia A. (Kelley) Corwin; she d. at Buffalo, N. Y., Mar. 28, 1915, at which time she was a member of the D. A. R., and had been many years one of the managers of the Home for the Friendless in the city. She and Mr. Emerson have been communicants in St. Paul's Episcopal Church.

Mr. Emerson served as a special agent, U. S. Census Bureau, 1894-5, as assistant clerk in the N. Y. Senate from Jan. 1, 1896, to May 10, 1904, as chief of the Revision and Engrossing Department; May 1, 1904, to May 1, 1910, he was Commissioner of Elections for Erie County. He was appointed a member of the Perry Victory Centennial Committee in 1910 and its secretary subsequently, having an active part in its work. For nearly ten years he was secretary of the county Republican organization. He has given much study to Niagara frontier history and has done much to promote the recognition of the Hundred Years of Peace between the United States and Great Britain. Is a member of the Colonial Wars Society, the Society of the War of 1812, the Buffalo Historical Society and the Niagara Frontier Historical Society. Is a Free Mason and affiliated with other organizations.

5. Isaac Woodhams, b. Jan. 2, 1850; d. unm., in Mar. 1869.
6. Charles Winfield, b. Feb. 7, 1855.
7. Alice Sophia, b. Jan. 28, 1860; res. Buffalo; member of  
Nat. Society Daughters of 1812.
- ii. Franklin, b. May 3, 1814; m. Dec. 23, 1841, Mary Wharton.  
Removed to Iowa.  
Children:
  1. Harriet, b. June 25, 1844; d. in Aug. 1846.
  2. Susannah, b. Feb. 1, 1846; m. Rev. Mr. Knickerbocker,  
then living at Epworth, Ia.
  3. Frank W., b. July 20, 1848.
  4. Theodore F., b. Feb. 28, 1851.
  5. Herbert E., b. Jan. 11, 1854.
  6. James Henry, b. Nov. 9, 1856.
  7. George Douglas, b. Jan. 13, 1859.
  8. Willie Edgar, b. Mar. 1, 1861; d. Aug. 18, 1870.
- iii. Polly Ann, m. Mr. Marshall; rem. to Iowa.
- iv. Samuel, rem. to Iowa; d. unm. in Nov., 1858.
- v. Sarah, m. Hiram Cowles; res. Iowa.
- vi. Eunice, rem. to Iowa; m. Mr. Griffith.
- vii. George, rem. to Iowa; d. unm. Nov. 8, 1853.
- viii. Erastus Wallis, b. in 1833; rem. to Iowa; m. Melissa —.  
Children:
  1. Wesley D.
  2. Nelson Nathaniel.
  3. Delia.

[The following was received too late for insertion in its proper place,  
pp. 68 *et seq.*]

**314b.** THEODORE<sup>5</sup> EMERSON (*Theodore<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>*),  
born at Bridgton, Me., August 12, 1789; married June 16, 1817, Rebecca  
Ward, born March 23, 1801, died at Presque Isle, Me., November 28,  
1864.

He served in the War of 1812. Went to Buetoche, N. B., and engaged  
in lumber business with Mr. Ward, whose daughter he married. About  
1820 removed to Meddybemps, Me., and ran a sawmill. About 1856  
removed to Presque Isle, Me., and was a farmer till, not far from 1873,  
he removed to Pawtucket, R. I., where he died January 22, 1876.

Children:

- i. Phinehas W.<sup>6</sup>, b. Mar. 15, 1818; m. (1) Mary Redman; m. a  
second wife; he d. at Pawtucket, R. I.  
Children:
 

1. Charles <sup>7</sup> .	4. Ada.
2. Mary.	5. Lyman.
3. Edwin.	6. William.
- ii. Oliver Ackley<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 23, 1819; m. at Meddybemps, Me.,  
Nov. 17, 1842 (Thanksgiving Day), Sarah Ann Cochrane, b.  
at St. David, N. B., Aug. 25, 1826, d. Sept. 24, 1904. He was  
a builder and carpenter. Resided at same places as his father;  
d. at Pawtucket, R. I., May 1, 1908.  
Children:
  1. Manly Eugene<sup>7</sup>, b. July 7, 1844; served in 1st Me. Heavy  
Artillery in Civil War; res. Providence, R. I. He m.  
(1) Dec. 31, 1865, Louise Ayer, who d. in 1876. He  
m. (2) Eliza Brooks Brown; m. (3) Georgiana Colby  
West.
  2. Margaret Ann, b. Dec. 7, 1845; m. Feb. 23, 1864, George  
Fisher; d. Nov. 14, 1867.

3. Lilla E., b. Aug. 4, 1847; d. Mar. 20, 1913.
4. Rebecca Adelaide, b. Apr. 16, 1849; d. Feb. 14, 1850.
5. Rebecca Adelaide, b. Apr. 16, 1851; m. (1) Amasa Howland; m. (2) Henry Newell; d. Oct. 11, 1889.
6. Mary Clemantha, b. Aug. 28, 1853; m. Jan. 3, 1874, Charles F. Winslow.
7. Seth B., b. Nov. 26, 1855; d. Mar. 6, 1859.
8. Seth Benton, b. Jan. 21, 1859; m. Oct. 20, 1880, Florence Edna Pray, b. Aug. 10, 1860, d. July 5, 1909.  
Children:
  - (1) George Benton<sup>8</sup>, b. Aug. 6, 1884; m. Catherine Snow, and has children, Grace Winslow, b. Sept. 2, 1906, and Clifford Theodore, b. Apr. 2, 1910.
  - (2) Frank Eugene, b. at Pawtucket, R. I., Aug. 1, 1886; m. Dec. 30, 1908, Emma Louise Donath, b. Apr. 11, 1880. Rem. to Athol. Children, Francis Eugene, b. Oct. 22, 1909; Louise Barbara, b. Apr. 6, 1911; Eugene Oliver, b. Oct. 30, 1912; Theodore Donath, b. July 10, 1914.
9. Frank B., b. Sept. 9, 1862; d. Aug. 4, 1883.
10. Horton Theodore, b. Apr. 20, 1864; m. May 29, 1888, Emily A. Cooper, who d. Oct. 20, 1912; he d. May 28, 1908.
11. Alice Maude, b. Oct. 8, 1866; res. at Pawtucket, R. I.
12. Nellie Louise, b. Oct. 10, 1869; res. with sister Alice.
- iii. Seth A.<sup>6</sup>, b. July 15, 1821; m. Sarah Gray; d. Oct. 28, 1852.  
Children:
  1. Horton Seth<sup>7</sup>.
  2. Sarah, m. Theodore Young; res. Hudson, Wis.
- iv. Dorothea W.<sup>6</sup>, b. Aug. 10, 1823; m. Llewellyn Reed.  
Children:
  1. Delia Reed.
  2. Willis Reed.
  3. Bertha Reed; m. Fred E. Cobb.
  4. Lena Reed.
- v. Lyman<sup>6</sup>, b. June 20, 1826; m. at Alexander, Me., Susan Lyons. This is 689, Lyman<sup>6</sup>, given in part on page 141. His wife, Susan Louise Lyons, was b. Sept. 6, 1831, d. Apr. 26, 1909.  
Children:
  1. Louise Rebecca<sup>7</sup>, b. May 14, 1851.
  2. Alice Emery, b. in 1853.
1071. 3. Theodore Cornelius, b. June 21, 1855; m. Dec. 25, 1879, Susan A. Blount, b. Aug. 3, 1858; d. July 20, 1914.  
Res. Cleveland, O.  
Children:
  - (1) Theodore Eugene, b. Jan. 9, 1881; d.
  - (2) Grace Louise, b. Jan. 22, 1884; d. Apr. 13, 1886.
  - (3) Frederick Lincoln, b. Nov. 5, 1886; m. June 3, 1915, Katherine Leonore Baes, b. Apr. 5, 1886. Child, Frederick, b. Mar. 18, 1916.
  - (4) Waldo Leroy, b. Dec. 27, 1897.
  4. Monroe L., b. Sept. 28, d. Oct. 1, 1859.
  5. Jeanette Judson, b. Jan. 23, 1861.
- vi. Abbie Ayer<sup>6</sup> (adopted), b. June 24, 1841; m. Samuel Greenlaw.  
Children:
  1. Ivan Greenlaw.
  2. Ina Greenlaw.
  3. Della Greenlaw.



# INDEXES

## EMERSON INDEX

- Aaron Parker, 45, 116  
 Abbie, Abby, 97, 160, 172  
 Abbie A., 32, 105, 228  
 Abbie F., 210  
 Abbie Frances, 104  
 Abbie Hannah, 204  
 Abbie J., 166  
 Abbie L., 182  
 Abbie May, 186  
 Abbie S., 113  
 Abby Ann, 167  
 Abby H., 181  
 Abby Jane, 137  
 Abi, 63  
 Abiah, 43  
 Abigail, 18, 20, 21, 26,  
     28, 29, 34, 35, 39, 43,  
     44, 51, 54, 58, 65, 87,  
     110, 111, 123, 156  
 Abigail Atkinson, 87  
 Abigail F., 98  
 Abigail Young, 34  
 Abijah, 24  
 Abner, 24  
 Abraham, 51, 68  
 Abraham Fitts, 123, 186  
 Abraham Melvin, 51  
 Ada, 91, 100, 228  
 Ada Alesta, 205  
 Ada Mae, 183  
 Ada Sumner, 161  
 Adda T., 166  
 Addie, 176  
 Addie A., 200  
 Addie C., 216  
 Addie L., 197  
 Addie R., 180  
 Addison, 52  
 Adela, 176  
 Adelaide, 36  
 Adelfred L., 161  
 Adelfred Laburton, 208  
 Adeline, 59, 88, 90  
 Adeline K., 141  
 Adin L., 92  
 Adolphus Wilson, 90, 161  
 Agnes, 10  
 Albert, 90, 97, 161  
 Albert Alonzo, 84  
 Albert D., 176, 212  
 Albert Dudley Wiggin,  
     130, 190  
 Albert E., 35  
 Albert Emery, 157, 205  
 Albert F., 175, 211  
 Albert Gardner, 207, 222  
 Albert Haven, 36, 105  
 Albert Hazen, 203, 219  
 Albert Henry, 141  
 Albion D., 83  
 Albion Dimond, 205, 220  
 Albro V., 143, 198  
 Alexander, 5, 8-11  
 Alfaretta, 170  
 Alfred, 35, 36, 86, 215  
 Alfred Lewis, 212  
 Alfred Milton, 132  
 Alfred Perry, 156, 205  
 Alfreda, 122  
 Alice, 10, 11, 24, 26, 59,  
     127, 150, 177  
 Alice Arabel, 177  
 Alice Bartlett, 157  
 Alice Bertha, 193  
 Alice C., 154  
 Alice D., 171  
 Alice E., 215, 228  
 Alice F., 113  
 Alice G., 131  
 Alice L., 26, 175  
 Alice M., 199, 220,  
     228  
 Alice Mabel, 220  
 Alice Sophia, 227  
 Alice Woodbury, 139  
 Allen, 18, 46  
 Alma C., 198  
 Alma L., 155  
 Almeda, 54, 170  
 Almeda M., 113  
 Almira, 24, 59, 72, 83,  
     138  
 Alonzo M., 147  
 Alvan Leslie, 134, 191  
 Alvidia Alfranzo, 35  
 Alvin, 54, 127  
 Alvin A., 77  
 Alvin E., 141  
 Alwyn Thomas, 93  
 Alzina Rebecca, 195  
 Amanda, 51, 68  
 Amanda Belle, 201  
 Amanda Jane, 68  
 Amaziah Bailey, 68  
 Amelia, 115, 184  
 Amelia G., 107  
 Amerilla, 180  
 Amos, 38, 44, 70, 169  
 Amos W., 97, 169  
 Amy, 40, 79, 151  
 Andrew, 24, 29, 73, 79  
 Andrew J., 74, 147  
 Andrew Jackson, 34, 170  
 Andrew L., 97  
 Angeline, 108  
 Angie C., 200  
 Angie M., 163  
 Ann, Anna, Anne, 6, 8,  
     10, 11, 21, 25, 46, 65,  
     73, 82, 90-96, 112, 131,  
     154, 173, 178  
 Ann Augusta, 130  
 Ann E., 193, 198  
 Ann Eliza, 47  
 Ann Elizabeth, 97  
 Ann Isabel, 193  
 Ann Sophia, 180  
 Ann Webster, 113  
 Anna A., 194  
 Anna Bell, 173  
 Anna E., 204  
 Anna Florence, 194  
 Anna Hassan, 161  
 Anna Isabel, 169  
 Anna J., 192  
 Annah Mariah, 144  
 Anna Melvina, 123  
 Anna Morley, 214  
 Anna Otis, 153, 202  
 Anna T., 58, 153  
 Annie, 172, 200  
 Annie Belle, 194  
 Annie Grant, 161  
 Annie L., 164  
 Annie Little, 142  
 Annie M., 137  
 Annie R., 173  
 Annie Sargent, 123  
 Annie Swan, 107  
 Ansel, 50, 102, 175

- Antha, 113  
 Anthony, 40, 111  
 Apphia, 129  
 Arad, 59  
 Archibald, 38, 109  
 Ardella V., 209  
 Arena Bailey, 68  
 Arthur, 180  
 Arthur A., 160  
 - Arthur Clarence, 174  
 Arthur D., 91, 199  
 Arthur Eugene, 184, 214  
 Arthur Hurst, 153  
 Arthur Kendall, 92, 164  
 Arthur Llewellyn, 148, 200  
 Arthur Mahlon, 204, 220  
 Arthur Norris, 136  
 Arthur O., 133  
 Arthur S., 198  
 Arthur W., 144  
 Arthur Waldo, 123  
 Arthur Walter, 116  
 Arthur Warren, 135  
 Arthur Webster, 124  
 Arvilla B., 143  
 Asa, 20, 61-63, 77, 133  
 Asa Warren, 131, 191  
 Asenath M., 189  
 Augustus, 89, 160  
 Aura L., 101  
 Aurella Anna, 207  
 Austin Sidney, 116  
 Avery, 20  
 Avery Sanders, 20  
  
 B. Franklin, 120  
 Barbara Maria, 209  
 Barlow, 133  
 Bela H., 33, 97  
 Belinda, 60  
 Belinda Ann, 98  
 Belinda Eastman, 112  
 Belinda O., 165  
 Bell, Belle, 91, 215  
 Belle W., 190  
 Benjamin, 18, 21, 24, 33, 79, 87, 97, 111  
 Benjamin Dudley, 24, 84  
 Benjamin F., 87, 158  
 Benjamin F. C., 225  
 Benjamin Franklin, 59, 130  
 Benjamin Kendall, 5  
 Benjamin L., 100  
 Benjamin Powers, 87  
 Bertha E., 160  
 Bertha L., 212  
 Bertie, 197  
  
 Bertrand M., 184, 214  
 Bessie, 171, 212  
 Betsey, 20, 24, 27-29, 31, 35, 36, 40, 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 55, 58, 69, 77, 85, 91, 100, 107, 179, 225, 226  
 Betsey A., 157  
 Betsey B., 88  
 Betsey Leslie, 216  
 Betsey M., 199  
 Betsey S., 77  
 Betty, 54  
 Bispham, 177  
 Bodwell, 69, 141  
 Bridget, 30  
  
 C. S., 210  
 Caleb, 83, 85, 88  
 Caleb D., 88, 159  
 Caleb F., 83  
 Caleb Knight, 89  
 Calista, 24  
 Calvin A., 160  
 Calvin K., 89, 160  
 Carl, 179  
 Carl Melvin, 219  
 Carlton Eldridge, 174  
 Caroline, 36, 63, 66, 90, 92, 144  
 Caroline A., 180  
 Caroline Baldwin, 133  
 Caroline Elizabeth, 37, 118  
 Caroline F., 47  
 Caroline H. J., 134  
 Caroline Noyes, 208  
 Carrie, 92, 193  
 Carrie C., 139  
 Carrie Lane, 122  
 Carroll Austin, 102  
 Carroll Colby, 154  
 Cassandra, 196  
 Catherine, 66, 116, 228  
 Catherine Amanda, 95  
 Catherine Little, 72  
 Catherine S., 141  
 Charles, 20, 24, 26, 31, 37, 41, 44, 45, 60, 66, 75, 87, 90, 96, 104, 105, 112, 116, 128, 149, 157, 158, 168, 172, 176, 225-227  
 Charles A., 78, 116  
 Charles Austin, 46, 118  
 Charles Bell, 126  
 Charles C., 17, 92, 109, 178  
 Charles C. L., 164  
 Charles E., 115  
 Charles Eaton, 141  
 Charles Edward, 119, 182  
 Charles Edwin, 50, 139, 194  
 Charles Everett, 169  
 Charles F., 35, 102, 113  
 Charles French, 83  
 Charles G., 33, 99  
 Charles H., 87, 121, 199  
 Charles Henry, 128, 158, 204  
 Charles Hills, 59  
 Charles Homer, 106  
 Charles J., 157, 177  
 Charles M., 172  
 Charles Martin, 197, 218  
 Charles Nelson, 137  
 Charles O., 172  
 Charles Ozias, 138  
 Charles P., 78, 168  
 Charles Parker, 94, 166  
 Charles Phillips, 139, 195  
 Charles Richard, 27, 93  
 Charles S., 49, 121  
 Charles Smith, 94, 96, 164, 168  
 Charles T., 110, 179  
 Charles Tenney, 99  
 Charles W., 56, 105, 129, 176, 188, 190  
 Charles Walter, 145  
 Charles Wellman, 164  
 Charles Wesley, 93, 95, 164  
 Charles William, 98  
 Charles Winfield, 227  
 Charlotte, 19, 75, 82, 225  
 Charlotte Elizabeth, 201  
 Charlotte M., 88  
 Charlotte Marcia, 150  
 Charlotte Spinning, 80  
 Chauncy Crafts, 204  
 Chester Birge, 94, 166  
 Chester H., 179  
 Christiana L., 197  
 Clara, 102, 150  
 Clara A., 180  
 Clara Abiah, 137  
 Clara Almeda, 179  
 Clara E., 166, 169  
 Clara Grey, 152  
 Clara Gustava, 118  
 Clara J., 181  
 Clara M., 74, 101  
 Clara O., 168  
 Clarence Oswell, 101  
 Clarence V., 130  
 Clarence W., 175, 211  
 Clarice, 163

- Clarissa, 53, 72  
 Clarissa F., 49  
 Clarissa J., 98  
 Clark, 57, 87  
 Clay Fitts, 123  
 Clementine, 128  
 Clifford Daniel, 220  
 Clifford Theodore, 228  
 Clifton Allen, 212  
 Clinton, 163, 176  
 Clinton F., 175  
 Clinton Forest, 102  
 Coburn, 21, 63  
 Collins, 78  
 Comfort, 18  
 Cora A., 101  
 Cora Estelle, 189  
 Cora J., 212  
 Cora Malvina, 160  
 Cora Maud, 171  
 Cordelia Ann, 178  
 Corinne Henry, 200  
 Cornelia Maria, 136  
 Cornelia Wiswall, 64, 135  
 Cynthia C., 176  
 Cynthia K., 80  
 Cyrene S., 156, 157  
 Cyrus, 87  
 Cyrus Baldwin, 44  
 Cyrus Crocker, 46  
 Cyrus J., 143, 199  
 Daisy May, 183  
 Daisy V., 215  
 Daniel, 17, 21, 25, 26,  
     33, 42, 54, 65, 66, 70,  
     85, 89-91, 97, 99, 154,  
     161, 163, 204, 220  
 Daniel Andrew, 211  
 Daniel Bodwell, 141  
 Daniel Burdick, 46  
 Daniel D., 83  
 Daniel Emery, 99, 172  
 Daniel F., 170  
 Daniel Fitts, 51, 122  
 Daniel George, 42  
 Daniel H., 129, 148  
 Daniel Hazen, 154, 203  
 Daniel Mason, 226  
 Daniel Milton, 138, 193  
 Daniel Munroe, 65, 138  
 Daniel Richards, 57, 58  
 Daniel S., 32, 98, 170  
 Daniel Webster, 137  
 Daniel Winslow, 64  
 Darius Rand, 73, 144  
 David, 69  
 David Allen, 64, 135  
 David Benjamin, 204  
 David D., 86  
 David Goss, 98, 171  
 David Morrill, 100, 173  
 David Willson, 20  
 Day, 21, 43, 44, 68, 78,  
     114  
 Dean, 65, 137  
 Deborah, 17, 24, 28, 33,  
     34, 40  
 Deborah Ingalls, 42  
 Deborah Young, 34  
 Delia, 164, 227  
 Delia Ann, 217  
 Delia H., 98  
 Delia Jane, 84  
 Della M., 163  
 Dolly, 19, 20  
 Dora, 216  
 Dorcas, 70  
 Doris, 122  
 Dorothea, 125  
 Dorothea W., 228  
 Dorothy, 18, 41, 85, 90,  
     144, 208, 220  
 Dorothy A., 121  
 Dorothy Elizabeth, 113  
 Dorothy Helen, 215  
 Dorothy June, 214  
 Dorothy O., 172  
 Dorothy Phelps, 213  
 Drusilla P., 46  
 Dudley Bailey, 43  
 Dudley Bickford, 96, 168  
 E. P., 57  
 E. Nettie, 157  
 Earle Raymond, 182  
 Eben Winslow, 136  
 Ebenezer, 21, 41, 42, 64,  
     66, 67, 136  
 Ebenezer Knowlton, 98,  
     171  
 Ebenezer Thompson, 29  
 Eddy Warren, 120, 183  
 Edgar Alvin, 127  
 Edgar L., 165  
 Edgar Rand, 118  
 Edgar Warren, 106  
 Edith May, 207  
 Edith Norton, 164  
 Edmund, 21, 63  
 Edmund Freeman, 154  
 Edna A., 186  
 Edson, 91, 138, 193  
 Edson E., 92  
 Edville, 170, 211  
 Edward, 6, 9, 11, 17, 19,  
     54, 55, 128  
 Edward Albert, 140  
 Edward Dudley, 184  
 Edward E., 193  
 Edward Everett, 92, 209  
 Edward Gordon, 194  
 Edward Greenough, 161  
 Edward H., 190  
 Edward Lincoln, 134  
 Edward P., 44, 115  
 Edward Randolph, 138,  
     194  
 Edward Rawson, 140  
 Edward White, 128, 188  
 Edward Wilder, 215  
 Edwards Dudley, 122  
 Edwin, 50, 78, 144, 167,  
     227  
 Edwin B., 197  
 Edwin C., 168, 210  
 Edwin Epworth, 153  
 Edwin Grey, 152  
 Edwin Hall, 201  
 Edwin Herbert, 158  
 Edwin I., 91, 163  
 Edwin Smith, 167  
 Effie, 226  
 Effie Gilmore, 195  
 Effie M., 127  
 Elbridge G. P. S., 112  
 Elbridge M., 138  
 Eldora M., 174  
 Eleanor, 106, 184, 225  
 Eleanor E., 135  
 Eleazer, 74, 75  
 Electa A., 102, 175  
 Elijah, 35  
 Elijah Carlton, 75, 148  
 Eliot Shearer, 213  
 Eliphalet, 17, 32  
 Eliphalet D., 18, 35  
 Elisha, 54  
 Elison Herbert, 92  
 Eliza, 36, 41, 49, 68, 72,  
     96, 120, 133  
 Eliza Ann, 104, 199  
 Eliza Ann Follansbee,  
     199  
 Eliza Annie, 216  
 Eliza Brooks, 228  
 Eliza E., 193  
 Eliza Hanson, 55  
 Eliza J., 33, 121  
 Eliza Jane, 96, 154  
 Eliza P., 147  
 Eliza R., 58  
 Eliza W., 36  
 Elizabeth, 6-8, 10, 11,  
     15, 17, 19, 21, 25, 27-  
     29, 45, 49, 50, 52, 56,  
     60, 64, 69-71, 76, 78,

Elizabeth—*Continued*

85, 86, 89, 97, 98,  
105, 121, 128, 138,  
149, 151, 153, 172,  
188, 192, 195, 209,  
225, 226  
Elizabeth A., 140  
Elizabeth Ann, 95, 126  
Elizabeth Bailey, 24  
Elizabeth Bell, 122, 152  
Elizabeth Blanche, 80  
Elizabeth Capen, 209  
Elizabeth Fenn, 202  
Elizabeth French, 53  
Elizabeth Homer, 177  
Elizabeth Kelly, 156  
Elizabeth Kimball, 64  
Elizabeth L., 56, 95, 149  
Elizabeth Mae, 107  
Elizabeth Meserve, 93  
Elizabeth Myrick, 67  
Elizabeth R., 20  
Elizabeth S., 130, 134  
Elizabeth Sophrony, 120  
Elizabeth W., 33  
Ella, 119, 128, 172  
Ella A., 48, 110  
Ella C., 113  
Ella Eudora, 210  
Ella Jane, 161, 166  
Ella L., 92  
Ella May, 220, 221  
Ella T., 198  
Ellen, 56, 116, 135, 154  
Ellen A., 31, 128  
Ellen Augusta, 135  
Ellen B., 197  
Ellen E., 159 [182  
Ellen M., 117, 131, 171,  
Ellen Melissa, 92  
Ellen R., 149  
Ellen Sophia, 95  
Ellis (Alice), 26  
Ellison Herbert, 163  
Ellins Albert, 6, 161, 207  
Elmer, 50  
Elmer E., 199  
Elmer J., 100  
Elmira, 83  
Elnora Jane, 169  
Eloisa, 57  
Eloise Eugenie, 182  
Elsie, 30, 182, 214  
Elthea M., 201  
Elvira, 73, 78  
Elvira Lydia, 139  
Elwilda, 35  
Emeline, 147  
Emeline Gove, 45

Emeretta, 226  
Emily, 32, 55, 66, 118,  
133  
Emily A., 168, 180, 228  
Emily Ann, 96  
Emily Augusta, 118  
Emily F., 96  
Emily Frances, 130  
Emily J., 102  
Emily Jane, 168  
Emily O., 166  
Emily V., 218  
Emma, 31, 119, 164, 172  
Emma C., 110  
Emma Cornelia, 131  
Emma E., 186  
Emma Eliza, 203  
Emma F., 191  
Emma G., 180  
Emma Gertrude, 152  
Emma H., 213  
Emma Isadora, 202  
Emma J., 139  
Emma Josephine, 221  
Emma L., 92  
Emma M., 173  
Emma Wilson, 161  
Enoch, 66  
Ephraim, 26, 91  
Erasmus, 43  
Erastus Wallis, 227  
Ernest Eugene, 133  
Ernest H., 211  
Ernest Lowe, 162  
Estella, 203  
Estella Grey, 152  
Esther, 82, 83, 134, 220  
Esther E., 208  
Esther Faith, 183  
Ethel Adelaide, 207  
Ethel L., 179  
Ethel Pamela, 222  
Etta F., 166  
Etta Frances, 203  
Ettie, 180  
Eugene F., 169  
Eugene Hapgood, 118,  
181  
Eugene W., 168, 210  
Eugenie, 126  
Eunice, 31, 66, 74, 75,  
114, 176, 227  
Eunice Abigail, 209  
Eva, 119  
Eva A., 205  
Eva Marjorie, 189  
Eva May, 170  
Evelina, 56  
Eveline B., 160

Evelyn, 150  
Evelyn Agnes, 122  
Everett B., 170  
Everett Eugene, 172, 211  
Everett M., 102  
Ezra, 84  
Fairzina, 48  
Fanny, Fannie, 60, 72,  
210  
Fannie C., 218  
Fannie Cassandra, 205  
Fannie F., 169  
Fannie S., 162  
Fannie Sarah, 161  
Fanny A., 134, 136, 197  
Fanny E., 131  
Fanny G., 98  
Fanny J., 74  
Fanny Richards, 158  
Filip Law, 125  
Flora, 217  
Flora B., 168  
Flora Belle, 167  
Flora Esther, 170  
Florence, 127, 144, 173  
Florence A., 211  
Florence Adeline, 219  
Florence B., 198  
Florence Edna, 228  
Florence Grafton, 185  
Florence J., 147  
Florence Louise, 211  
Florence S., 185  
Florence Sophia, 194  
Floyd Stimson, 219  
Forest Henry, 173  
Francena M., 96  
Frances, 54, 106, 187,  
208, 226  
Frances Augusta, 134  
Frances J., 117  
Frances L., 157  
Frances Louisa, 54  
Frances M. W., 130  
Frances Maria, 47  
Frances Miriam, 196  
Frances Morley, 214  
Francis, Frank, 36, 76,  
104, 149, 175  
Francis Asa, 134, 192  
Francis B., 75  
Francis Henry, 184, 214  
Francis Mather, 174  
Francis Patten, 123, 185  
Frank, 134, 168, 172,  
175, 190  
Frank Archie, 152, 202  
Frank Dudley, 93



- Frank E., 136  
 Frank Eugene, 228  
 Frank Edville, 211  
 Frank George, 94, 154, 203  
 Frank H., 169  
 Frank Hubbard, 98  
 Frank L., 166, 210  
 Frank Lull, 218  
 Frank Nelson, 137  
 Frank Newton, 139  
 Frank Thayer, 107  
 Frank V., 199  
 Frank W., 204, 227  
 Franklin, 116, 227  
 Franklin B., 119  
 Franklin Carter, 84  
 Franklin W., 52  
 Fred, 191  
 Fred A., 149, 170, 209  
 Fred Clifton, 191, 217  
 Fred Everett, 211  
 Fred H., 169  
 Fred Ray, 217  
 Frederic C., 147  
 Frederic Greenough, 208  
 Frederick, 24, 76, 140, 228  
 Frederick A., 35  
 Frederick Arthur, 222  
 Frederick Franklin, 66  
 Frederick H., 197, 218  
 Frederick J., 217  
 Frederick Joseph, 196  
 Frederick K., 107  
 Frederick L., 228  
 Frederick Russel, 184  
 Frederick Ware, 146  
  
 Galo Putnam, 209  
 Geneva Belle, 169  
 Genevieve, 184  
 George, 9-11, 48, 55, 96, 97, 107, 114, 133, 135, 147, 176, 180, 196, 216, 217, 222, 227  
 George Aaron, 116  
 George Addison, 148, 200  
 George B., 180  
 George Benton, 228  
 George Brown, 100, 173  
 George Bunker, 96, 168  
 George D., 115  
 George Damon, 127  
 George Douglas, 226, 227  
 George Durgin Hall, 102, 175  
 George E., 72, 87, 158, 199  
 George Eastman, 47  
 George Edward, 128  
 George Elwin, 183  
 George Estius, 161, 208  
 George F., 166  
 George Franklin, 135, 193  
 George Fred, 218  
 George Frederic, 106  
 George G., 180  
 George H., 35, 103, 111  
 George Harold, 219  
 George Harvey, 53, 126, 188  
 George Henry, 139  
 George Herbert, 167, 181, 210  
 George Horatio, 204  
 George Irving, 208  
 George Knight, 70  
 George L., 146, 199  
 George M., 119, 157  
 George Oscar, 189, 215  
 George P., 95, 190  
 George Phelps, 59, 129  
 George R., 130, 155, 171  
 George Ralph, 189  
 George Short, 205, 221  
 George Thatcher, 37, 106  
 George W., 28, 30, 73, 83, 113, 180  
 George Waldo, 164, 209  
 George Washington, 34, 36, 103  
 George William, 134, 193  
 Georgia, 103, 163  
 Georgia B., 211  
 Georgiana, 97, 171, 191  
 Gerald Brewster, 215  
 Georgiana Colby, 228  
 Gertrude, 107  
 Gilbert, 65, 137  
 Gilbert B., 137  
 Gilman, 70, 77  
 Gilman S., 41  
 Gilman Sullivan, 113, 179  
 Gladys, 222  
 Gladys Augusta, 218  
 Gladys May, 222  
 Glenn Lilford, 213  
 Gordon, 183  
 Grace, 174  
 Grace A., 115  
 Grace Belle, 137  
 Grace Bernice, 175  
 Grace D., 169  
 Grace E., 188  
 Grace Elizabeth, 187  
 Grace Frances, 219  
 Grace Greenwood, 152  
 Grace Louise, 228  
 Grace Winslow, 228  
 Guy C., 186  
 Guy Le Verne, 6, 182  
 Guy M., 181  
 Guy Winslow, 162  
  
 Halley Howe, 152  
 Hannah, 17, 19, 20, 24, 28, 32, 35, 40, 41, 43-45, 57, 59, 68, 70, 88, 93-95, 97, 104, 110, 142, 171  
 Hannah Amanda, 110  
 Hannah Ayres, 54  
 Hannah Bradley, 40  
 Hannah C., 145  
 Hannah E., 74  
 Hannah Eaton, 46  
 Hannah Frances, 83  
 Hannah G., 170  
 Hannah Jane, 88, 137  
 Hannah Maria, 168  
 Hannah T., 91  
 Harold Knight, 186  
 Harold Sharpe, 123  
 Harold Stewart, 187  
 Harriet, 24, 30, 44, 51, 59, 60, 78, 89, 91, 109, 113, 133, 134, 140, 146, 168, 227  
 Harriet A., 131  
 Harriet Ann, 134  
 Harriet Augusta, 77  
 Harriet B., 58  
 Harriet Barbara, 209  
 Harriet C., 165  
 Harriet E., 147  
 Harriet Elthia, 181  
 Harriet Gale, 192  
 Harriet Hunt, 120  
 Harriet M., 77  
 Harriet Maria, 47, 131  
 Harriet N., 117, 201  
 Harriet Otis, 107  
 Harriet U., 119  
 Harriet Warren, 185  
 Harriet Wright, 81  
 Harris A., 165  
 Harrison, 40  
 Harry, 177  
 Harrison B., 141  
 Harry C., 149  
 Harry Dexter, 162  
 Harry Fenton, 201  
 Harvey, 111  
 Hattie F., 198



- Hattie M., 175  
 Hattie Lelia, 210  
 Hazel, 176  
 Hazen, 20, 56, 75  
 Helen, 10, 11, 115, 157, 184, 222  
 Helen Dora, 213  
 Helen Gordon, 185  
 Helen J., 199  
 Helen Josephine, 219  
 Helen Louisa, 212  
 Helen Webster, 188  
 Henrietta, 83, 136  
 Henrietta A., 45  
 Henry, 19, 55, 56, 128, 135, 157  
 Henry B., 153  
 Henry Buel, 46  
 Henry Cross, 58  
 Henry E., 92, 199  
 Henry Glover, 106  
 Henry H., 161, 165  
 Henry L., 32, 59, 96  
 Henry Lathrop, 188, 215  
 Henry Samuel, 96, 169  
 Henry W., 100  
 Henry Webster, 117  
 Hephzibah, 19  
 Herbert, 121, 184  
 Herbert Baxter, 208  
 Herbert Clark, 158, 206  
 Herbert E., 227  
 Herbert Geddis, 118, 181  
 Herbert O., 173  
 Herbey Melvin, 122, 185  
 Hiram, 75, 143, 148, 197  
 Hiram M., 73, 144  
 Hiram S., 36, 105  
 Hollis Albion, 221  
 Homer, 107, 177  
 Horace, 108, 177  
 Horace Albert, 221  
 Horace Ellius, 207, 222  
 Horace James, 163  
 Horace Mann, 226  
 Horace R., 91, 163  
 Horace Webber, 112  
 Horatio Bartlett, 154, 204  
 Howard, 55, 128, 190, 216  
 Horton Seth, 228  
 Horton Theodore, 228  
 Howard James, 223  
 Howard Patten, 186  
 Huldah, 20, 60  
 Huldah D., 105  
 Huldah G., 98  
 Ida, 50, 172  
 Ida A., 208  
 Ida Amanda, 170  
 Ida E., 193, 202  
 Ida Mason, 116  
 Ida May, 147  
 Increase, 18  
 Inez E., 160  
 Inez P., 212  
 Ira, 34, 70, 100, 143  
 Ira Smith, 42, 114  
 Irena, 84  
 Irena A., 100  
 Irene, 178  
 Irving B., 168  
 Irving Orlando, 102  
 Isaac, 37-39, 61, 65, 69, 108, 142, 177  
 Isabel Dolber, 123  
 Isaac Lewis, 43, 114  
 Isaac Newton, 66, 138, 161, 205, 208  
 Isaac Patten, 109  
 Isaac Wadhams, 227  
 Isabell, 6, 9, 11  
 Isabell Francena, 99  
 Isabella T., 92  
 Isaiah, 17, 26, 74, 86, 148  
 Isaiah Haseltine, 27, 92  
 Ithamar, 74-76  
 Ithamar Eaton, 76, 140  
 J. T., 92  
 Jacob, 21, 27, 66, 69, 70, 94, 139, 142, 154  
 Jacob Chamberlain, 93  
 Jacob K., 154  
 Jacob Plummer, 108, 178  
 James, 25, 30, 33, 38, 39, 58, 70, 71, 77, 88, 97, 109, 110, 143, 198  
 James Bradley, 58  
 James Cilley, 100, 173  
 James Eastman, 46  
 James Edward, 110, 178  
 James H., 77, 149  
 James Harvey, 47  
 James Henry, 154, 203, 202  
 James How, 69 [227  
 James K., 171  
 James L., 139  
 James Loren, 179  
 James M., 72  
 James Madison, 34, 101  
 James Mirick, 21, 66  
 James Munroe, 68  
 James Oscar, 101, 173  
 James Otis, 66, 139, 153, 202  
 James Perry, 195  
 Jane, 24, 38, 67, 97, 131, 163  
 Jane G., 49  
 Jasper P., 72  
 Jazeniah, 127  
 Jeanette, 152  
 Jeanette J., 228  
 Jedidah C., 179  
 Jefferson, 34, 100  
 Jemima, 41  
 Jennett, 10, 11  
 Jennie, Jenny, 20, 163  
 Jennie L., 149, 197  
 Jennie M., 132  
 Jennie Mary, 180  
 Jennie May, 209  
 Jennie N., 100  
 Jennie W., 127  
 Jeremiah, 17, 32, 69, 141, 195  
 Jeremiah E., 35, 102  
 Jeremiah Page, 20  
 Jerome Oliver, 84  
 Jesse, 21, 25, 38, 43, 65, 90, 108, 179  
 Jesse C., 73, 146  
 Jesse Emery, 86, 155  
 Jesse Milton, 65, 138, 194  
 Jesse Morrison, 205  
 Jesse Oliver, 134, 192  
 Jessie, 44, 194  
 Joanna, 28, 43, 71, 137  
 Joanna Brewster, 93  
 John, 7-11, 18-20, 26, 27, 35, 36, 42, 43, 50, 55, 57, 60, 73, 86, 88, 90, 130, 146, 155, 177, 199, 219  
 John A., 99, 171, 172  
 John Albert, 218, 223  
 John Aretas Haskell, 92  
 John Baldwin, 114, 180  
 John Calvin, 51  
 John Chaplin, 68  
 John Clay, 48  
 John Crosby, 47, 119  
 John D., 38, 107, 148, 200  
 John Davis, 139, 194  
 John Dolbeer, 51, 121  
 John Endicott, 209  
 John F., 146  
 John Franklin, 27, 92  
 John Gilman, 43  
 John Henry, 131  
 John Herbert, 205, 221  
 John James, 144  
 John Jones, 36, 103

- John Knight, 25  
 John L., 73, 155  
 John Langdon, 72  
 John Lowell Smith, 53  
 John M., 46  
 John Milton, 46  
 John Moses, 52, 124  
 John Newell, 100  
 John O., 35, 102  
 John Ober, 17, 21  
 John Oscar, 174  
 John P., 56, 155  
 John Parker, 196  
 John Pew, 124  
 John Place, 95  
 John R., 96, 167  
 John Russel, 214  
 John S., 52  
 John Sherman, 53, 126  
 John Solon, 217  
 John Taylor, 55  
 John Varnum, 47, 119  
 John W., 121, 132, 153, 191  
 John Waldo, 114  
 John Webster, 86, 156  
 John Welch, 153, 202  
 John Wilbur, 167, 210  
 John William, 113  
 John Winslow, 55  
 Jonathan, 18, 19, 21, 24, 30, 34, 41, 43, 47, 48, 50, 54, 69, 71, 74-76, 78, 82, 143, 148, 197  
 Jonathan Bodwell, 142  
 Jonathan C., 148 [196  
 Jonathan H., 111  
 Jonathan Wallace, 112  
 Joseph, 17, 25, 28-30, 69, 70, 72, 94, 99, 141, 225, 226  
 Joseph C., 72, 144, 147  
 Joseph Dame, 96, 167  
 Joseph F., 191  
 Joseph French, 84, 142, 196, 217  
 Joseph Homer, 37, 106  
 Joseph M., 45, 74, 115, 147  
 Joseph Morrill, 98, 169  
 Joseph R., 115, 180  
 Joseph Swift, 53, 125  
 Joseph W., 166  
 Josephine, 139, 170, 184  
 Josephine A., 52, 77, 169  
 Josephine E., 198  
 Josephine Homer, 195  
 Joshua, 20, 21, 59, 60, 131  
 Joshua Bailey, 23, 79  
 Joshua Fields, 30, 95  
 Joshua H., 28  
 Joshua Henry, 131  
 Josiah, 21, 57, 63  
 Josiah E., 91, 162  
 Josiah Tewksbury, 58, 129  
 Judith, 42, 70, 75, 195  
 Julia, 41, 91  
 Julia A., 94, 146, 199  
 Julia Ann, 41, 64, 96, 116, 129, 165  
 Julia F., 77  
 Julian, 100, 166  
 Justin Edwards, 6, 53, 124  
 Justin Vary, 187  
 Kae Archie, 202  
 Kate, 92, 159  
 Kate E., 199  
 Katherine, 56  
 Katherine L., 228  
 Kenneth Edward, 213  
 Kenneth Ray, 214  
 Kenneth Weld, 183  
 Keziah, 99  
 Kimball, 45, 117  
 Kimball Webster, 45  
 Laban M., 105, 176  
 Laura, 44, 46, 68, 72, 84, 101, 142, 151, 162, 175, 209  
 Laura A., 113  
 Laura Annette, 203  
 Laura Antoinette, 88  
 Laura Elizabeth, 128  
 Laura May, 192  
 Laura S., 124  
 Laura Snow, 116  
 Laurinda, 115  
 Lavina, 21  
 Lavinia, 40, 211  
 Lawrence C., 163  
 Lawrence E., 92  
 Leander F., 166, 209  
 Lelia Frances, 121  
 Lemuel Howe, 151, 201  
 Lena, 208  
 Leon Lowe, 122  
 Leonard, 25, 44, 89  
 Leonard P., 78, 149  
 Leora Maria, 177  
 Leroy, 170  
 Leslie Morris, 191, 216  
 Lester Straw, 175  
 Letitia, 133  
 Leverett, 86  
 Leverett R., 89  
 Levi, 17, 32  
 Levi W., 33  
 Lewis, 94, 165  
 Lewis Bailey, 68  
 Lilian Plummer, 178  
 Lilla E., 228  
 Lillian June, 214  
 Lillian Mary, 204  
 Lillie E., 130  
 Lina, 56  
 Linda A., 50  
 Linn, 184, 214  
 Liston, 139  
 Livoma, 99  
 Lizetta E., 169  
 Lizzie, 112  
 Lizzie Ann, 204  
 Lizzie H., 217  
 Lizzie Jane, 215  
 Lizzie M., 158  
 Lizzie Sarah, 207  
 Lizzie T. M., 130  
 Jewelyn H., 35, 102, 174  
 Lloyd Frederick, 218  
 Lois, 18, 24, 90, 133  
 Lois Julia, 165  
 Lora, 161  
 Lottie G., 111  
 Louis Alvin, 191  
 Louisa, 26, 27, 45, 63, 68, 87  
 Louisa A., 183  
 Louisa Breck, 206  
 Louise, 178  
 Louise Ayer, 228  
 Louise P., 109  
 Louise Rebecca, 228  
 Lovina, 87, 113, 114  
 Lowe, 90, 161, 162  
 Lowe Knight, 162, 209  
 Lowell, 107  
 Lucena A., 143  
 Lucetta Sarah, 200  
 Lucian Hall, 202  
 Luciette, 177  
 Lucina, 63  
 Lucina Julia, 132  
 Lucina M., 143  
 Lucina S., 175  
 Lucinda, 47, 135, 144  
 Lucinda Aurilla, 84  
 Lucinda Burdick, 46  
 Lucinda Fairzina, 120  
 Lucius, 47  
 Lucretia, 72, 133  
 Lucretia W., 197  
 Lucy, 42, 70, 91, 143

- Lucy A., 87  
 Lucy Ellen, 171  
 Lucy G., 54  
 Lucy Jane, 191  
 Lucy M., 154  
 Lucy Mary, 69  
 Lucy May, 190  
 Lucy R., 134  
 Luella, 109  
 Luella E., 218  
 Lueva S., 110  
 Lula M., 214  
 Lura Gertrude, 102  
 Luther, 58, 100  
 Luther Harvey, 51  
 Luther Lee, 123, 187  
 Luther Wilson, 51, 123  
 Lydia, 18, 21, 36, 45, 47,  
     71, 75-77, 132, 168  
 Lydia A., 54  
 Lydia Ann, 51  
 Lydia Ellsworth, 144  
 Lydia F., 49, 155  
 Lydia Pitts, 50  
 Lydia Jane, 99  
 Lydia K., 197  
 Lydia Melvina, 207  
 Lydia N., 146  
 Lydia W., 149  
 Lylis Marguerite, 212  
 Lyman, 68, 141, 227, 228  
 Lysias, 40, 111  
  
 M. Belle, 216  
 M. Elizabeth, 177  
 M. Jane, 35  
 M. Jennie, 89  
 Madeline, 164  
 Manly Eugene, 228  
 Marantha, 27  
 Marcella Lydia, 208  
 Marcus Lucellus, 161,  
 Marden, 73, 146 [207  
 Margaret, Margery, 8,  
     9, 11, 14, 15, 29, 37,  
     38, 108, 118, 131,  
     147, 181, 186  
 Margaret Ann, 228  
 Margaret D., 110  
 Margaret Denley, 177  
 Margaret E., 108  
 Margaret Hill, 122  
 Margaret Jane, 108  
 Margaret S., 109  
 Margie Curson, 126  
 Marguerite A., 175  
 Marguerite Eliza, 213  
 Maria, 32, 41, 86, 129,  
     138  
 Maria E., 169, 189  
 Maria Elizabeth, 161  
 Maria Louisa, 116  
 Maria M., 117  
 Marietta, 84, 130  
 Marietta G., 197  
 Marinda, 143  
 Marion, 186, 187  
 Marion Breck, 139  
 Marion Cleveland, 189  
 Marion L., 95  
 Marjorie, 183, 184  
 Marjorie Gilmore, 195  
 Mark, 21, 69, 70  
 Martha, 35, 38, 43, 91,  
     135, 140, 153, 167  
 Martha A., 93, 144, 180  
 Martha Angelina, 108  
 Martha Ann, 98, 101, 167  
 Martha Frances, 179  
 Martha H., 121  
 Martha J., 110  
 Martha Jane, 104  
 Martha Low, 130  
 Martha O., 87  
 Martha Ruth, 214  
 Martha Ursula, 159  
 Martha V., 50  
 Martha Vose, 50  
 Mary, 10, 11, 17, 18, 20,  
     21, 25, 26, 29, 30, 32,  
     33, 38, 40, 41, 47, 48,  
     50, 53, 54-56, 59, 61,  
     64-66, 69, 71, 72, 76-  
     79, 82, 85, 91, 96, 97,  
     103, 111-113, 117, 140,  
     142, 184, 191, 202,  
     215, 225, 227  
 Mary A., 35, 77, 112,  
     147, 154, 158, 161,  
     174, 180, 181, 196,  
     198, 217  
 Mary A. D., 147  
 Mary Abbie, 167  
 Mary Abigail, 189  
 Mary Alice, 226  
 Mary Almira, 119, 183  
 Mary Ann, 27, 41, 50,  
     52, 68, 72, 90, 93, 95,  
     98, 99, 113, 135, 148  
 Mary Ann Hardy, 130  
 Mary Ann James, 179  
 Mary B., 136  
 Mary Belle, 189  
 Mary Caroline, 136  
 Mary Clemantha, 228  
 Mary Conant, 191  
 Mary Cummings, 46  
 Mary D., 196  
 Mary Dearborn, 145  
 Mary E., 56, 97, 155,  
     182, 189, 217, 219  
 Mary Edna, 181  
 Mary Eliza, 109, 147  
 Mary Elizabeth, 126,  
     132, 153, 155, 183,  
     216  
 Mary Ellen, 182  
 Mary Eloisa, 120  
 Mary Emma, 81, 115,  
     117  
 Mary Estelle, 190  
 Mary F., 33, 115, 127,  
     131, 189  
 Mary Frances, 55, 134,  
     179  
 Mary G., 137, 167  
 Mary Gage, 141  
 Mary Grace, 221  
 Mary H., 78, 83, 126  
 Mary H. W., 130  
 Mary Helen, 104  
 Mary Hill, 88  
 Mary Homer, 106  
 Mary Howard, 161  
 Mary Howe, 136  
 Mary J., 60, 61, 154  
 Mary Jane, 36, 47, 59,  
     73, 86, 95, 135, 199  
 Mary Josephine, 153  
 Mary L., 92, 197, 199  
 Mary Leavitt, 42  
 Mary Lizzie, 114, 204  
 Mary Louise, 123, 188  
 Mary Lucinda, 155  
 Mary Lucy, 114  
 Mary Lufkin, 116  
 Mary M., 116  
 Mary O., 190  
 Mary P., 156  
 Mary Parsons, 96  
 Mary Persis, 78  
 Mary Pingree, 152  
 Mary Ridgway, 37  
 Mary Russel, 214  
 Mary S., 71, 116, 121  
 Mary Sophia, 138  
 Mary Thais, 120  
 Mary W., 131  
 Mary Webster, 85  
 Matilda Anne, 157  
 Matilda C., 153  
 Matta, 112  
 Matthew, 226  
 Matthew Harvey, 142,  
     195  
 Mattie Anna, 170  
 Mattie F., 210



- Maud B., 181  
 Maud Clare, 182  
 Maud L., 202  
 Maude E., 205  
 Maximilian R., 109  
 May, 180  
 May L., 220  
 Mehitabel, 18, 20, 26,  
     45, 73, 75, 83, 130,  
     189  
 Mehitabel D., 89  
 Melinda, 41  
 Melissa, 183  
 Melissa E., 169  
 Melissa Mary, 191  
 Melissa S., 32  
 Melvin, 172  
 Melvina M., 160  
 Mercey, 28  
 Meribah, 26  
 Meyer G., 185  
 Micah, see Michael  
 Micajah, 24, 85, 155  
 Michael, 5-11, 15, 20,  
     27, 59  
 Mildred, 220  
 Mildred Electa, 175  
 Mildred Helen, 210  
 Mildred May, 222  
 Millard F., 115, 181  
 Milton George, 222  
 Mina, 148  
 Mina Alice, 183  
 Minda, 132  
 Minerva Helen, 132  
 Minnie, 198  
 Minnie E., 219  
 Minnie J., 216  
 Minnie L., 92  
 Minnie T., 160  
 Minot, 70  
 Miranda, 65  
 Miranda E., 111  
 Miriam, 20, 44, 61  
 Miriam Capen, 209  
 Miriam Sanders, 64  
 Moore P., 34  
 Morley Farren, 214  
 Morrill, 34, 100  
 Moses, 17-19, 33, 36, 38,  
     42, 49, 53, 69, 71, 75,  
     76, 85, 103, 109, 113,  
     142, 178  
 Moses Colby, 85, 154  
 Moses Connor, 78  
 Moses D., 34  
 Moses E., 74, 147  
 Moses Emery, 87, 157  
 Moses Frank, 117  
 Moses Franklin, 51, 123  
 Moses Kelly, 75  
 Moses Little, 24  
 Moses Prentiss, 18, 34  
 Moses R., 87, 157  
 Moses Sargent, 48, 120  
 Moses W., 143, 148, 198,  
     199  
 Moses Weston, 45  
 Moses Wilson, 117  
 Munroe C., 160  
 Muriel, 185  
 Myron Eugene, 220  
 Myrtie L., 209  
 Myrtle, 177  
 Nabby, 21, 39  
 Nabby K., 40  
 Nancy, 18, 21, 30, 40,  
     41, 70, 89, 91, 94, 99  
 Nancy Caroline, 57  
 Nancy D., 178  
 Nancy E., 137  
 Nancy J., 34  
 Nancy Jane, 90  
 Nancy M., 110  
 Nancy Maria, 51  
 Nancy S., 109, 170  
 Nancy T., 58  
 Nannie Mell, 123  
 Nathan, 19, 40, 59, 64,  
     66, 114, 134, 139  
 Nathan Frank W., 130,  
     190  
 Nathan Franklin, 130,  
     190  
 Nathaniel, 18, 19, 29, 31,  
     40, 47, 48, 56, 226  
 Nathaniel Albert, 203  
 Nathaniel Bright, 53,  
     124  
 Nathaniel French, 53  
 Nathaniel Heaton, 85,  
     154  
 Nathaniel W., 19  
 Nathaniel Waldo, 123  
 Nathaniel Wright, 154  
 Natt Waldo, 187  
 Nehemiah, 18, 19, 39,  
     40, 74, 111  
 Nellie, 35, 103  
 Nellie Adams, 174  
 Nellie E., 176  
 Nellie Gertrude, 105  
 Nellie J., 190  
 Nellie M., 101, 158  
 Nellie Maud, 123  
 Nelson, 64, 136, 171, 226  
 Nelson Brayman, 226  
 Nelson Nathaniel, 227  
 Nettie A., 169  
 Nettie L., 199, 228  
 Newton E., 182  
 Newton H., 115  
 Newton J., 119, 182  
 Nina Belle, 209  
 Nora, 223  
 Nora Beatrice, 212  
 Norris, 64, 135  
 Obadiah, 74  
 Olive, 32, 88  
 Olive A., 155  
 Olive E., 212  
 Olive M., 200  
 Olive Shaw, 119  
 Olive W., 102  
 Oliver, 36, 43, 61, 64, 87,  
     91, 132, 134  
 Oliver A., 68  
 Oliver Ackley, 228  
 Oliver Huddleston, 125  
 Oliver Pomeroy, 53, 126  
 Oliver Sanders, 64, 132  
 Olyce Blanch, 153  
 Omar, 317  
 Orenzo Tewksbury, 58,  
     128  
 Orlando, 132  
 Oryntha S., 121  
 Oscar, 105, 172  
 Oscar C., 166  
 Osmore G., 57  
 Otis, 82, 153  
 Otis Augustus, 134  
 Parker, 24, 82, 153, 202,  
     219  
 Parker Covell, 219  
 Patience, 58  
 Patty, 59  
 Paul, 24, 34  
 Paul Eliot, 125, 187  
 Paul Greenough, 208  
 Paul Stover, 220  
 Paulina, 191  
 Paulina Amaney, 50  
 Paulina Chapin, 50  
 Perley, 57  
 Perry R., 73, 146  
 Peter, 24  
 Peter Henry, 5  
 Phebe, 21, 24, 40, 69, 76,  
     84  
 Phebe Carter, 84  
 Phebe D., 110  
 Phebe M., 44

- Phoebe Josephine, 195  
 Philip, 183  
 Philip Harvey, 142  
 Phillippe, 10, 11  
 Phinehas, 25, 45  
 Phinehas L., 40  
 Phinehas Lyman, 68, 140  
 Pierce, 24  
 Polly, 18, 21, 25, 26, 34, 36, 40, 54, 57, 66, 71, 73, 85, 89, 103, 111, 143, 155  
 Polly Ann, 227  
 Polly Pratt, 77  
 Prescott B., 89, 160  
 Prudence, 32  
  
 Rachel, 21, 54, 70, 83  
 Rachel A., 130  
 Ralf de Pomeroy, 125  
 Ralph, 71, 93  
 Ralph D., 149  
 Ralph Damon, 127, 187  
 Ralph George, 165  
 Ralph Lowell, 59  
 Ralph Oliver, 216  
 Ralph Otis, 122  
 Ralph Waldo, 128, 191, 192, 217  
 Ralph Warren, 183, 213  
 Ray, 174  
 Raymond Dunlap, 208  
 Rebecca, 17, 38, 39, 58, 81, 227  
 Rebecca Adelaide, 228  
 Rebecca Kimball, 112  
 Rebecca Otis, 103  
 Relief, 26  
 Reginald Hill, 221  
 Rena, 186  
 Reta Towle, 210  
 Reuben, 21, 62, 64, 132, 133, 148  
 Reuben Allen, 196  
 Reuben Henry, 191  
 Rhapsey, 40  
 Rhoda, 22, 24, 40, 79  
 Richard, 10, 11, 19, 25, 26, 32, 48, 53, 54, 119, 144, 170  
 Richard Ambler, 214  
 Richard Clinton, 211  
 Richard Fitts, 33, 98  
 Richard Jackson, 98  
 Richard Lane, 186  
 Richard Ray, 214  
 Richards, 57  
 Richards Haskell, 206  
  
 Robert, 5-11, 14, 15, 38, 83, 86, 88, 110, 155  
 Robert Abbott, 152  
 Robert E., 155, 205  
 Robert Edward, 110, 179  
 Robert Henry, 86, 156  
 Robert Greenough, 208  
 Robert Jamieson, 202  
 Robert Leonard, 213  
 Robert Van Schoick, 184  
 Rodney Dow, 219  
 Rodney S., 73, 144  
 Rodney W., 146, 199  
 Roland, 217  
 Roland Charles, 221  
 Rosa, 113, 165  
 Rosa A., 105  
 Rosamond, 33  
 Roscoe, 183  
 Rosella, 116  
 Roswell Bills, 42, 113  
 Roxalina, 54  
 Roxana, 68  
 Roxanna D., 110  
 Rufus, 129, 188  
 Russell, 208  
 Ruth, 70, 90, 130, 184  
 Ruth Abbie, 51, 122  
 Ruth Ann, 204  
 Ruth B., 168  
 Ruth Barclay, 208  
 Ruth E., 19  
 Ruth Elizabeth, 222  
 Ruth Freeman, 154  
 Ruth George, 42  
 Ruth Kimball, 154  
 Ruth Sargent, 214  
 Ruth Theodosia, 185  
 Ruth Virginia, 213  
  
 S. Francena, 205  
 Sabra, 20  
 Sadie M., 216  
 Sallie B., 19  
 Sally, see Sarah  
 Sally B., 96, 121  
 Sally Carlton, 75  
 Sally Maria, 84  
 Samson, 91  
 Samuel, 17-19, 21, 25, 27-29, 31, 33, 34, 41-45, 47, 48, 52, 54, 73, 88, 89, 93, 96, 167, 181, 227  
 Samuel E., 149  
 Samuel Everett, 207  
 Samuel Harrison, 35, 102  
 Samuel Morgridge, 79, 150  
  
 Samuel Morrill, 99, 172  
 Samuel Newell, 52  
 Samuel T., 29, 30  
 Samuel W., 189  
 Samuel Watts, 24  
 Sarah, Sally, 17-22, 24, 27, 29-32, 33-37, 40, 41, 44, 45, 48, 60-63, 67, 69, 72, 75-77, 84, 86, 95, 97, 108, 109, 112, 117, 119, 127, 141, 148, 166, 172, 215, 227, 228  
 Sarah A., 49, 83, 92, 96, 97, 104, 156, 157, 160, 198, 205, 228  
 Sarah Ann, 51, 120, 161, 164, 203, 208, 226  
 Sarah Augusta, 204  
 Sarah Abigail, 47  
 Sarah Ann, 228  
 Sarah Bagley, 203  
 Sarah Carlton, 148  
 Sarah D., 38  
 Sarah Davis, 93  
 Sarah Delle, 122  
 Sarah Dorothy, 106  
 Sarah E., 104, 138, 190  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 109, 124, 131, 135, 141, 201  
 Sarah Ellen, 222  
 Sarah Esther, 170  
 Sarah F., 105, 110, 154  
 Sarah G., 78  
 Sarah H., 74  
 Sarah Homer, 37  
 Sarah J., 143, 160  
 Sarah Jane, 38, 66, 73, 121, 147  
 Sarah M., 45  
 Sarah P., 211  
 Sarah R., 31, 112  
 Sarah Roxanna, 109  
 Sarah S., 156  
 Sarah T., 78  
 Sarah W., 129, 137  
 Sarah Wadleigh, 122  
 Sarah Webster, 129  
 Sarah Whiting, 51  
 Scyrene, 26  
 Sebastian C., 130  
 Selinda, 132, 133  
 Sereno, 52  
 Seth, 21  
 Seth A., 228  
 Seth Austin, 218  
 Seth Benton, 228



- Seth R., 94, 166  
 Sherburne, 44  
 Silas Morse, 46  
 Simeon, 35, 59, 60, 101, 131  
 Simeon Eldredge, 101, 174  
 Smith, 30, 94, 95, 99, 167  
 Solomon, 17, 20, 34, 36, 60, 73, 103, 105  
 Solomon D., 33, 98  
 Solomon Young, 34  
 Sophia, 25, 49, 56, 95, 138, 189  
 Sophia Elizabeth, 53  
 Sophia A., 89, 193  
 Sophronia, 41, 43, 46, 48, 49, 67, 128, 165  
 Sophronia Abia, 134  
 Stella F., 178  
 Stella June, 214  
 Stella Noyes, 216  
 Stephen, 26, 31, 70-73, 78, 132, 143  
 Stephen Goodhue, 53, 122, 185  
 Stuart R., 218  
 Sukey, 21  
 Susan, Susanna, 9, 11, 19, 20, 30, 33-36, 51, 55, 93, 111, 137, 143,  
 Susan A., 94 [195]  
 Susan Abigail, 164  
 Susan C., 65  
 Susan E., 114, 119, 134  
 Susan Elizabeth, 142  
 Susan K., 227  
 Susan Louise, 228  
 Susan Maria, 96  
 Susan Mabel, 209  
 Susan S., 165  
 Susan W., 193  
 Susan West, 157  
 Susanna, Susannah, 43, 57, 74, 94, 141, 227  
 Susannah Brown, 84  
 Susie, 194  
 Susie B., 56, 118  
 Susie Holt, 219  
 Sybil, 21, 40  
 Sylvania, 35  
 Sylvester, 130  
 Syrene S., 156  
 Tabitha, 18, 74  
 Taylor, 63, 133  
 Temperance, 17, 226  
 Theodore, 21, 68, 227  
 Theodore C., 141, 228  
 Theodore F., 133, 227  
 Theodore Harrison, 207  
 Theodore Holbrook, 116  
 Theodosia Grant, 122  
 Thomas, 5-12, 18, 34, 51, 58, 129, 187  
 Thomas C., 77  
 Thomas Chase, 219  
 Thomas Irving, 114  
 Thomas J., 99  
 Thomas Jefferson, 27, 93  
 Thomas Martin, 226  
 Thomas W., 109, 178  
 Thomas Walter, 152  
 Thirza, 222  
 Timothy, 17, 18, 20, 21, 29, 30, 36, 37, 43, 44, 46, 56, 60, 78, 95, 104, 115, 131  
 Timothy A., 132, 191  
 Timothy Whitney, 60  
 True William, 33, 98, 100  
 Truman, 111  
 Urana, 119  
 Ursula H., 88  
 Ursula Sophia, 52  
 Varnum, 58, 129  
 Veranes Constantine, 120, 183  
 Vienna, 100  
 Vienna T., 164  
 Victor Carl, 214  
 Viola Jane, 171  
 Viola L., 193  
 Viola W., 171  
 Virtue, 41  
 Viva Gertrude, 171  
 Vivian Elizabeth, 182  
 Waldo Le Forest, 168  
 Waldo Leroy, 228  
 Walter, 45, 72, 116, 144  
 Walter C., 189, 216  
 Walter D., 169  
 Walter Gage Chase, 94,  
 Walter H., 73 [165]  
 Walter R., 215  
 Walter Robie, 186  
 Walter Taylor, 134  
 Warren, 37, 107, 128  
 Warren Chase, 225  
 Warren E., 197  
 Warren Eugene, 211  
 Watts, 24, 64, 135  
 Wealthy, 65  
 Wealthy Ann, 89  
 Webster, 71, 160  
 Wentworth, 29  
 Wesley D., 227  
 Wilhelmina, 187  
 Willmena Hannah, 125  
 Willard, 18, 39  
 Willard T., 129  
 William, 21, 28, 36, 41-43, 67, 70, 77, 94, 107, 109, 141, 227  
 William A., 105, 176, 190, 216  
 William Allen, 46, 118  
 William Almond, 119  
 William Alonzo, 154, 204  
 William Andrew, 152  
 William Arthur, 134, 192, 220, 222  
 William Ayer, 76  
 William B., 135  
 William Carey, 120, 182, 183  
 William Clifford, 211  
 William Foster, 158  
 William Francis, 209  
 William Franklin, 84  
 William H., 83, 109, 146, 149, 201, 216  
 William H. B., 95  
 William Harrison, 90  
 William Henry, 65, 153, 178  
 William Herbert, 110, 179, 212, 213  
 William Horton, 130, 189  
 William Howe, 81, 151  
 William Hubert, 214  
 William L., 172  
 William Lambdin, 68  
 William Lansing, 177, 212  
 William Lewis, 77, 94,  
 William M., 114 [165]  
 William N., 127, 188  
 William P., 169  
 William R., 88, 159  
 William Randolph, 217  
 William Robie Patten, 123, 186  
 William Schaufler, 53  
 William Tenney, 116  
 William Winslow, 111,  
 Willie, 197 [179]  
 Willis Everett, 165  
 Willis P., 166  
 Winifred, 122  
 Winnifred, 177, 184  
 Winnifred Blossom, 183  
 Winthrop, 213  
 Woodbury L., 155  
 Wyman, 54  
 Zilpha Elizabeth, 197

## OTHER NAMES

Abbott, 81, 152  
 Ackley, 61, 62  
 Adams, 41, 101, 160  
 Adsit, 35  
 Aiken, 147, 162  
 Allen, 42, 54, 192, 195  
 Allerson, 100  
 Anderson, 182  
 Andrews, 148, 200  
 Angier, 47  
 Apt, 80  
 Atkins, 83  
 Atherton, 49, 50  
 Austin, 115, 216, 218  
 Avery, 104  
 Ayer, 17, 76, 146, 227  
  
 Babb, 98  
 Babcock, 131  
 Bachelor, 119  
 Baes, 228 [117, 137  
 Bailey, 21, 43, 68, 70, 76,  
 Baldwin, 63, 83, 109  
 Balls, 7  
 Baker, 88, 159, 217  
 Bannister, 47  
 Banta, 81  
 Barnard, 73  
 Barney, 211  
 Barrett, 128  
 Barry, 119  
 Bartlett, 33, 143, 204  
 Barton, 128  
 Bascom, 196  
 Beal, 155  
 Bean, 168  
 Beecher, 150  
 Beede, 178  
 Beetle, 179  
 Bell, 53, 121  
 Benbridge, 56  
 Berry, 132, 212  
 Bickford, 109, 134, 170  
 Bigelow, 83, 134  
 Billings, 155  
 Bishop, 183  
 Bixby, 225  
 Black, 163  
 Blackinton, 191  
 Blake, 36, 41, 42, 97

Blood, 63, 77  
 Blount, 228  
 Bodwell, 44  
 Bonnell, 150  
 Bowen, 107, 115  
 Boyce, 216  
 Boyle, 120  
 Boynton, 71  
 Bradbury, 65  
 Bradford, 66  
 Bradley, 58, 86  
 Bray, 82  
 Brayman, 226  
 Brewer, 8  
 Brewster, 167, 215  
 Bricket, Brickett, 41, 87  
 Bridgham, 67  
 Briggs, 38  
 Brock, 131, 212  
 Brown, Browne, 7, 8, 38,  
 42, 51, 57, 97-100, 122,  
 172, 176, 177, 202, 211  
 Bruner, 80 [227  
 Bryant, 50, 169  
 Buck, 143  
 Bunker, 32, 95, 96, 99,  
 102, 103, 105  
 Butler, 23  
 Butterfield, 24, 190  
 Buttrick, 20  
 Buxton, 65  
 Buzzell, 97  
  
 Cadwell, 152  
 Calderwood, 221  
 Calley, 112  
 Campbell, 194  
 Carlton, 156  
 Carr, 40 [197  
 Carter, 84, 111, 112, 169,  
 Cary, 117  
 Cassidy, 153  
 Caswell, 34, 96, 173  
 Casey, 208  
 Catherin, 30  
 Chaffin, 55  
 Chamberlain, 210  
 Chandler, 56, 95  
 Chapin, 51, 55  
 Chapman, 20, 31

Chappell, 111 [219  
 Chase, 41, 60, 77, 135,  
 Chesley, 31  
 Chessman, 119  
 Child, 179  
 Chisholm, 217  
 Church, 81  
 Cilley, 37, 71, 100, 168  
 Clapp, 55  
 Clark, Clarke, 34, 100,  
 104, 122, 138, 141, 208  
 Clay, 48, 98  
 Cleasby, 74  
 Clement, 23, 72, 137  
 Clough, 59, 169  
 Coan, 209  
 Cobb, 228  
 Coburn, 66  
 Cochran, 227  
 Coffin, 66, 127  
 Cogley, 81 [140, 186  
 Colby, 48, 76, 85, 130,  
 Cole, 127  
 Coleman, 154  
 Colley, 96  
 Collins, 81, 143  
 Conant, 132  
 Conner, 154  
 Connors, 217  
 Cook, 32, 58  
 Cooper, 228  
 Copp, 196  
 Corliss, 25, 39, 43, 91,  
 107  
 Corwin, 226  
 Covell, 202  
 Cowles, 227  
 Cox, 106, 123, 202  
 Cram, 73, 176  
 Credford, 147  
 Crittenden, 46  
 Crocker, 46, 181  
 Crosby, 47, 198  
 Cull, 192  
 Cummings, 42, 46, 92  
 Currier, 41, 50, 113  
 Curtice, 113  
 Curtis, 189  
 Cutter, 24  
 Cutting, 205

- Dame, 17, 18, 30, 34, 164  
 Damon, 126  
 Darling, 18  
 Davis, 17, 27, 30, 31, 39,  
     85, 94, 99, 104, 139,  
     177  
 Day, 99, 144, 171, 172  
 Dean, 19, 180  
 Dearborn, 145  
 Demeritt, 17, 29, 33, 36  
 Denley, 107  
 Dennett, 101  
 Dering, 119  
 Dickey, 128  
 Dietrich, 138  
 Dimond, 205  
 Dinsmore, 222  
 Dix, 153  
 Dockham, 138  
 Dodge, 45, 149  
 Dolbeer, 51  
 Dolby, 164  
 Doloff, 84  
 Donath, 228  
 Dorr, 37, 193  
 Dow, 46, 73, 153, 204  
 Downing, 76, 149  
 Draper, 200  
 Drew, 36, 97, 167  
 Dudley, 121  
 Duke, 146  
 Dunlap, 37, 207  
 Durgin, 87, 95, 111, 170  
 Duston, 58, 109  
 Dutton, 121  
 Duty, 26  
 Dwight, 84  
 Dyer, 23, 161  
  
 Eastman, 18, 66, 156  
 Eaton, 26, 104, 130, 146,  
 Edgecomb, 56, 95 [190]  
 Edgerly, 17, 203  
 Edwards, 183  
 Eliot, Elliott, 36, 125  
 Elkins, 99  
 Ellis, 119, 130  
 Ellison, 97  
 Ellsworth, 72, 73  
 Emery, 27, 86, 87, 215  
 Enos, 64, 65  
 Evans, 172  
  
 Falskraft, 152  
 Farnham, 212  
 Farnsworth, 83  
 Farren, 214  
 Farrington, 139  
 Fauss, 151  
  
 Feather, 222  
 Featherston, 120  
 Felch, 111  
 Fellows, 154  
 Fernald, 48, 121  
 Ffotherbie, 10  
 Field, Fields, 24, 29, 35  
 Fisher, 45, 77, 139, 228  
 Fisk, 201  
 Fitch, 67  
 Flanders, 91, 123, 141, 147,  
     222  
 Fletcher, 218  
 Florence, 23  
 Fogg, 109  
 Follansbee, 45, 199  
 Folz, 81  
 Fortin, 115  
 Foss, 18  
 Foster, 80, 104, 110  
 Fox, 32  
 Foye, 28 [154]  
 Freeman, 112, 132, 133,  
 French, 111  
 Froe, 8  
 Frost, 29  
 Fudge, 225  
 Fuller, 85  
  
 Gage, 28, 76  
 Gale, 133  
 Gannett, 131  
 Gardner, 130, 207  
 Garland, 32, 101, 205  
 Garlick, 155  
 Garside, 176  
 Gazelay, 80  
 Geddis, 118  
 Gentry, 151  
 George, 94  
 Gerrish, 31  
 Gibson, 84, 226  
 Gilbert, 46  
 Gilchrist, 72, 144  
 Giles, 95  
 Gilman, 163  
 Gilmore, 147  
 Glynn, 20  
 Gockel, 81, 82  
 Goddard, 157  
 Goldsmith, 137  
 Goodale, 35, 137  
 Goodell, 66  
 Goodhue, 53  
 Goodnow, 110  
 Goodridge, 142  
 Goold, 40  
 Gordon, 5, 41, 65  
 Gorton, 53  
  
 Goss, 89, 98  
 Gould, 73  
 Grace, 81  
 Gradick, 192  
 Grant, 136, 166  
 Gray, 62, 113, 135, 163,  
     165, 228  
 Greenlaw, 228  
 Greenough, 161  
 Griffin, 12, 96, 153  
 Griffith, 227  
 Griggs, 197  
 Grimes, 114  
 Grow, 26  
 Guild, 174  
 Guy, 65  
  
 Haddock, 106  
 Hadley, 147  
 Haines, 51  
 Hale, 30  
 Hall, 26, 90, 91, 102, 210  
 Halley, 151  
 Ham, 29, 99, 194  
 Hamilton, 54  
 Hamlin, 131, 220  
 Hanscomb, 171 [173]  
 Hanson, 32, 55, 56, 95,  
 Hapgood, 118  
 Harkrader, 152  
 Harriman, 182  
 Harrington, 149  
 Harris, 26, 131, 134, 149,  
     197  
 Harvey, 114, 130, 142,  
     178  
 Haseltine, 89, 108, 109,  
     157, 178  
 Haskell, 84, 142, 180  
 Hastings, 151  
 Hatch, 57, 180  
 Hayes, 19, 28, 29, 55,  
     94, 143, 176  
 Haynes, 183  
 Hazen, 73  
 Hazzard, 143  
 Heath, 85, 136  
 Hemphill, 80  
 Henry, 110  
 Henwood, 220  
 Heselton, 109  
 Heustis, 128  
 Hicks, 150  
 Higgins, 215  
 Hight, 40  
 Hildreth, 107, 132  
 Hill, 51, 96, 99, 102, 117,  
     138, 221  
 Hodgdon, 171

- Hodge, 30, 170  
 Hodgman, 46, 61, 132  
 Hoit, Hoitt, 49, 195  
 Holland, 44  
 Holt, 139  
 Holycross, 22  
 Homer, 37, 126, 195  
 Hood, 106, 209  
 Horback, 82  
 Horne, 93  
 Hornsey, 11  
 Houghton, 67  
 Hovey, 19, 20, 105  
 How, Howe, 27, 69, 79, 80, 168  
 Howard, 78, 83  
 Howland, 228  
 Hoyt, 38, 101, 129  
 Huckins, 32, 172  
 Humphrey, 79  
 Hunkins, 185  
 Hunt, 86  
 Huntington, 144  
 Huntress, 106  
 Hurlburt, 216  
 Huston, 202  
  
 Ingalls, 67, 140, 154  
 Irwin, 183  
  
 Jackson, 225  
 Jacobs, 34  
 Jamieson, 80  
 Jarvis, 150  
 Jeffers, 204  
 Jenkins, 82, 174  
 Johnson, 85, 114, 118, 213  
 Johonnot, 18  
 Jones, 34, 35, 67, 82, 83, 95, 98, 120, 121, 137, 165, 166  
 Jordan, 97  
 Joy, 100  
 Judkins, 34, 95, 179  
 June, 214  
  
 Kelley, 70, 98, 113, 136, 189  
 Kelsey, 87  
 Kempton, 143, 198  
 Kendall, 121, 219  
 Kenniston, 102, 103  
 Kent, 86, 191  
 Keyes, 40  
 Kimball, 64, 66, 157, 160  
 King, 120  
 Kingman, 164  
 Knickerbocker, 227  
 Knight, 25, 26, 39, 98, 162  
  
 Knollenberg, 150  
 Knox, 83  
 Kramer, 81  
 Kurtz, 63  
  
 Lamb, 66, 107, 125, 126  
 Lamprey, 96  
 Lane, 176  
 Langley, 96, 102, 167  
 Larose, 189  
 Lathrop, 188  
 Lawton, 120  
 Le Bosquet, 107  
 Leavitt, 165  
 Leffler, 226  
 Leighton, 18, 163  
 Leonard, 131  
 Lewis, 32, 47, 99  
 Lilford, Lilforth, Lilfurth, Linford, 6, 7, 8, 15  
 Lindsay, 150  
 Little, 26, 38, 204, 205  
 Littlefield, 134, 164  
 Long, 19, 202  
 Longdon, 152  
 Lord, 35  
 Loud, 128, 134  
 Lougee, 174  
 Lovejoy, 40  
 Low, 147  
 Lowell, 88  
 Lummus, 137  
 Lunt, 178  
 Lyford, 160  
 Lynn, 171  
 Lyons, 228  
  
 McAdams, 22  
 McAfee, 72  
 McCaw, 180  
 McCrillis, 56, 95  
 McDermott, 104  
 McFarland, 216  
 McGovern, 49  
 McHuron, 80, 201  
 McKee, 37  
 McKenzie, 116  
 McKibben, 18  
 McKinley, 91  
 McLaren, 192  
 McLaughlin, 219  
 McLeod, 193  
 McWhinney, 225  
 Mack, 48  
 Maddox, 12  
 Mann, 53  
 Manuel, 18  
 Maratt, 121  
 Marble, 20  
  
 Marden, 45  
 Marsh, 190  
 Marshall, 8, 74, 227  
 Martin, 39, 74, 197, 201  
 Mason, 47, 116, 119  
 Masury, 128  
 Mather, 174  
 Matthews, 65  
 Mattox, 214  
 Meacham, 63  
 Mead, 145, 150  
 Melvin, 199  
 Mergner, 151  
 Merrill, 148, 154, 155, 203  
 Meserve, 27, 29, 90, 99  
 Miller, 127, 152  
 Milton, 222  
 Miner, 125  
 Minthorn, 22  
 Mitchell, 59  
 Mockler, 223  
 Montgomery, 18  
 Mooney, 122  
 Moore, 42  
 Morgan, 66  
 Morgridge, 22, 23  
 Morley, 184  
 Morrill, 33, 89  
 Morris, 200  
 Morrison, 155  
 Morrow, 38  
 Morse, 44, 46, 72, 225  
 Morton, 52  
 Mudgett, 199  
 Munsey, 36  
 Muzzy, 72, 100  
  
 Neal, 204  
 Nelson, 49, 50  
 Nettleton, 197  
 Newcomb, 120  
 Newell, 52, 168, 228  
 Nicholas, 63  
 Nichols, 85  
 Nickerson, 193  
 North, 79  
 Noyes, 27, 112, 204, 208  
 Nudd, 43  
 Nutter, 33, 104, 170, 173, 175  
 Nutting, 114  
  
 Olin, 127  
 Oliver, 133  
 Otis, 17, 103  
 Owens, 192



- Packard, 178 [175]  
 Page, 43, 92, 156, 164,  
 Paige, 144  
 Palmer, 27, 137 [195]  
 Parker, 45, 83, 91, 127,  
 Parsons, 197  
 Partridge, 116  
 Pate, 80  
 Pattee, 44  
 Patten, 123 [142]  
 Pearson, 21, 134, 138,  
 Pendergast, 104  
 Perkins, 209  
 Perry, 49, 50, 195  
 Pettingell, 89, 129, 138  
 Pew, 124  
 Phaler, 214  
 Philbrick, 72  
 Philpot, 35  
 Phillips, 79  
 Pickering, 35, 103  
 Pierce, 69, 97, 107, 124  
 Pike, 36, 198  
 Pinkham, 83, 98, 105  
 Pinney, 181  
 Place, 95, 99  
 Plumer, 38  
 Plunkett, 220  
 Poindexter, 135  
 Poor, 141  
 Poore, 137  
 Pope, 1  
 Porter, 113, 118  
 Pray, 228  
 Prentiss, 84  
 Prescott, 114  
 Preston, 165  
 Proctor, 38  
 Puffer, 184  
 Pulsifer, 90  
 Pulver, 188, 189  
 Purrington, 61  
 Putnam, 42  
  
 Quimby, 112, 216  
 Quint, 165  
  
 Rand, 50, 96, 117, 118  
 Randlett, 95, 105, 120  
 Rawlings, 94  
 Raymond, 181  
 Read, Reed, 54, 57, 87,  
 118, 150, 177, 228  
 Redington, 19  
 Redman, 227  
 Rhoads, 120  
 Rice, 150  
 Rich, 194  
 Richards, 57, 157  
  
 Richardson, 99, 108, 109,  
 140, 193, 203  
 Roberts, 99, 135, 143,  
 172  
 Robie, 20, 122  
 Robinson, 15, 47, 140  
 Rogers, 15, 19, 81  
 Rollins, 94, 166  
 Roseberry, 23  
 Rosskoff, 153  
 Ross, 35  
 Rowe, 49, 91, 109  
 Rowell, 114, 199  
 Rowland, 23  
 Rulofson, 68  
 Runft, 187  
 Russ, 64  
  
 Sanborn, 97  
 Sanders, 20, 59  
 Sargent, 18, 51, 110, 122,  
 129, 137, 155, 210, 216  
 Savage, 130, 190, 191  
 Sawtell, 83  
 Schneider, 183  
 Scranton, 80, 81  
 Search, 120  
 Seavey, 172  
 Shannon, 163  
 Sharpe, 123  
 Shattuck, 158  
 Shaw, 77  
 Sheaver, 212  
 Shute, 41  
 Sias, 64  
 Sibley, 82  
 Silver, 42, 136  
 Simonds, 130, 197, 207  
 Simpson, 97, 108, 142,  
 160  
 Skilton, 186  
 Skinner, 93  
 Slater, 144  
 Sleeper, 148  
 Small, 61, 182  
 Smead, 117  
 Smith, 19, 41, 92, 108,  
 182, 186, 190, 196,  
 200  
 Smyth, 15  
 Snell, 34, 167  
 Snow, 116, 228  
 Soule, 188  
 Spangel, 152  
 Spencer, 154  
 Spofford, 96  
 Sprague, 62  
 Springer, 82  
 Staebner, 203  
  
 Stark, 225  
 Stephenson, 136  
 Sterling, 151  
 Stevens, 29, 45, 62, 66,  
 74, 91, 176, 193, 220  
 Stevenson, 187  
 Stickney, 19  
 Stimson, 219  
 Stockwell, 143  
 Stone, 37, 60, 116, 185  
 Story, 158  
 Straw, 175, 199  
 Stroud, 62, 63  
 Stuart, 67, 92, 184  
 Stumpf, 62  
 Summers, 24  
 Sweetser, 112  
 Sykes, 208  
  
 Taplin, 90  
 Taylor, 17, 46, 47  
 Tebbitts, 193  
 Tenney, 116  
 Tewksbury, 58  
 Thayer, 37  
 Thomas, 19, 56, 112, 217  
 Thompson, 23, 55, 165  
 Tilton, 149  
 Tower, 90  
 Towle, 170  
 Townsend, 149  
 Trester, 151  
 Tribble, 120  
 Trickey, 32, 56, 95  
 True, 175  
 Tuttle, 23, 190  
 Tyler, 162  
  
 Underhill, 161, 184  
  
 Varney, 28, 44, 161  
 Vary, 187  
 Veillmeber, 150  
 Vincent, 97  
 Vogel, 202  
  
 Wade, 79, 151, 152  
 Wadsworth, 131  
 Wagner, 161  
 Wakefield, 197  
 Walker, 77, 165, 226  
 Ward, 34, 41, 66, 227  
 Warren, 54  
 Wason, 161  
 Watson, 31, 133, 165, 169  
 Watts, 151  
 Weaver, 184  
 Webb, 66  
 Webber, 41



- Webster, 20, 25, 27, 45,  
     88, 92, 109, 188  
 Weekley, 7  
 Weeks, 105  
 Weld, 182  
 Wells, 85  
 Wentworth, 35, 102, 166  
 West, 66, 227  
 Weston, 45  
 Wetrick, 81  
 Wharton, 227  
 Wheeler, 40, 74, 137, 156  
 Whitcher, 35  
 Whitcomb, 103, 111, 198,  
     200  
 White, 66, 70, 84, 128, 153  
 Whitney, 60, 63, 67  
 Whitson, 123  
 Whittier, 43, 69  
 Wiggin, 210  
 Wight, 24  
 Wiley, 110, 159  
 Williams, 23, 152, 225  
 Williamson, 150  
 Withington, 129  
 Willis, 177  
 Willoughby, 40, 41  
 Willson, 20 [153, 181  
 Wilson, 89, 117, 138,  
 Winn, 32  
 Winslow, 228  
 Wiswall, 63  
 Witt, 120  
 Woodbury, 64, 66, 73  
 Woodman, 203  
 Worthen, 110  
 Wright, 6  
 Wyman, 47  
 Yorke, 12, 13  
 Young, 23, 34, 43, 99,  
     168, 181, 207, 228  
 Zabriskie, 128

## PLACE INDEX

- Abbot, Me., 147 [226  
 Abbotts Corners, N. Y.,  
 Acton, 55  
 Acton, Me., 122  
 Adamsville, Mich., 217  
 Alameda, Cal., 187  
 Alfred, Me., 121  
 Alexander, Me., 228  
 Alexandria, N. H., 42,  
     113  
 Allenstown, N. H., 50  
 Aloha, 127  
 Alstead, N. H., 57, 58, 115  
 Alton, Ill., 120  
 Alton, N. H., 94, 102,  
     165, 166, 173, 175,  
     182, 183, 209  
 Amesbury, 75, 149, 176,  
     201, 209  
 Amherst, N. H., 169  
 Amity, Pa., 46, 47  
 Ancholme, 14-16  
 Andover, 52, 71, 77, 96,  
     135  
 Andover, N. H., 112  
 Ashland, N. H., 42  
 Athol, 127  
 Atkinson, N. H., 25, 26,  
     56, 57, 74, 87, 129,  
     137, 161, 190, 204,  
     208, 221 [178  
 Auburn, N. H., 124, 159,  
 Aurora, Ind., 151  
 Aurora, N. Y., 226  
 Ayer, 67  
 Bakerstown, 19  
 Bangor, Me., 30  
 Barnard, Vt., 177  
 Barnet, Vt., 108  
 Barnstead, N. H., 31-35,  
     94, 96-105, 164, 168-  
     170, 173-176, 211  
 Barre, Vt., 24, 79  
 Barrington, N. H., 28,  
     30, 97, 98  
 Bath, Me., 63  
 Bath, N. Y., 31, 226  
 Beaver Dam, Wis., 45  
 Bedford, N. H., 37, 72,  
     147, 190  
 Bellows Falls, Vt., 58, 83  
 Belmont, N. H., 205  
 Belvidere, Vt., 158  
 Berea, O., 132  
 Berlin, Vt., 22, 24, 82  
 Biddeford, Me., 95, 121  
 Billerica, 21, 38  
 Birmingham, Ala., 150  
 Boscawen, N. H., 111  
 Boston, 24, 32, 37-39,  
     50, 54, 55, 67, 68, 78,  
     82-85, 91, 93, 104-111,  
     126, 128, 135, 138,  
     145, 153, 155, 156,  
     158, 178, 179, 186,  
     198, 202, 213  
 Boston, Eng., 15  
 Bow, N. H., 42, 148  
 Bowdoin, Me., 133  
 Bowdoinham, Me., 61  
 Boxford, 20, 60, 131  
 Bradford, 45, 78, 122,  
     156, 193  
 Bradford, N. H., 74, 198  
 Bradford, Vt., 45, 92  
 Brandon, Vt., 195  
 Brewer, Me., 32 [41  
 Bridgewater, N. H., 38,  
 Bridgton, Me., 21, 38,  
     41, 67, 68, 139, 140, 227  
 Brighton, Vt., 113, 135  
 Bristol, N. H., 148, 200  
 Brockton, 104  
 Brooklyn, N. Y., 123  
 Brownville, Me., 20, 63  
 Brownsville, Ind., 225  
 Bucksport, Me., 45, 116  
 Buctouche, N. B., 227  
 Buda, Ill., 174  
 Buffalo, N. Y., 118, 181,  
     184, 226, 227  
 Bunker Hill, Ill., 174  
 Burlington, 55  
 Burlington, Wis., 174  
 Butler Co., O., 22  
 Butte, Mont., 225  
 Cabot, Vt., 77  
 Cadiz, N. Y., 46  
 Cadney, 6-9, 11, 13-15  
 Calais, Me., 67  
 Cambridge, 96, 128, 147,  
     160, 179, 212, 213, 218  
 Campton, N. H., 42, 92  
 Canaan, N. H., 88, 156,  
     162, 163, 211  
 Candia, N. H., 47-51,  
     72, 74, 119-123, 185-  
     187  
 Carrollton, Ky., 202

- Cazenovia, N. Y., 47  
 Cedar Falls, Ia., 118, 182  
 Cedar Rapids, Ia., 156  
 Charlestown, 135, 193, 204  
 Chelmsford, 20, 43, 58, 61, 63, 77, 129  
 Chelsea, 53, 56, 82, 85, 121, 126, 156, 157, 202, 219  
 Chester, N. H., 25, 44, 50, 52, 53, 75, 124, 126, 182, 201  
 Cheviot, O., 80  
 Chicago, Ill., 6, 107, 133, 179, 182  
 Chillicothe, O., 152  
 Cincinnati, O., 19, 22, 24, 25, 42, 56, 61, 67, 79, 81, 82, 93, 150-152, 162, 209  
 Claremont, N. H., 87, 143, 157, 158, 199, 206, 218  
 Clark, S. D., 118  
 Clearwater, Fla., 162  
 Cleveland, O., 133, 134, 141, 144, 192, 228  
 Clymer, N. Y., 118  
 Columbus, O., 117  
 Comstock, Neb., 183  
 Concord, N. H., 42, 43, 48, 50, 74, 75, 101, 114, 143, 158, 159, 196, 197, 210  
 Conway, 134  
 Conway, N. H., 27, 28, 93, 94, 164  
 Corinth, Vt., 91  
 Cornish, N. H., 58  
 Coventry, Conn., 46  
 Covington, Ind., 208  
 Croydon, 57, 87, 198  
  
 Danvers, 50, 110, 189, 209  
 Danville, N. H., 21, 58, 136, 143  
 Danville, Vt., 210  
 Decatur, Ill., 225  
 Deer Isle, Me., 219  
 Deerfield, N. H., 100  
 Denmark, Me., 28  
 Derry, N. H., 25, 74, 92, 141, 190, 221  
 Derryfield, N. H., 88, 225  
 Detroit, Mich., 6, 66, 125, 192, 203  
 Dorchester, 177  
 Dover, N. H., 19, 27, 28, 35, 37, 55, 86, 93, 94, 99, 107, 172, 210, 212  
 Dracut, 59, 63, 160, 181  
 Dublin, N. H., 54  
 Duluth, Minn., 183  
 Dummerston, Vt., 47  
 Dunbarton, N. H., 20, 71, 72, 87, 141, 146, 158, 225  
 Dunstable, 46  
 Durham, N. H., 27, 29-31, 55, 56, 95, 97, 99, 167, 210  
 Dutchess Co., N. Y., 68  
 East Bend, Ky., 80  
 East Livermore, Me., 31  
 East Providence, R. I., 126  
 Eastport, Me., 200  
 Eaton, O., 133, 225  
 Edwardsburg, Mich., 195, 196  
 Effingham, N. H., 32, 33, 97, 169  
 Elburn, Ill., 174  
 Eldorado, O., 225  
 Elkhart, Ind., 176  
 Enfield, N. H., 18, 88, 102, 198  
 England, 5-16  
 Epsom, N. H., 69, 70, 96, 103  
 Epworth, Ia., 227  
 Escanaba, Mich., 174  
 Etna, N. H., 203  
 Exeter, N. H., 31  
 Fairlee, Vt., 200  
 Fall River, 124  
 Farmington, Me., 63  
 Farmington, N. H., 29, 93, 94, 98, 165, 166  
 Fenner, N. Y., 47  
 Fisherfield, N. H., 71  
 Fitchburg, 67  
 Fitzwilliam, N. H., 78, 221  
 Florence, Ind., 202  
 Florence, West, O., 225  
 Forest Hill, Ky., 19, 56  
 Fort Covington, N. Y., 136  
 Foxborough, 117  
 Framingham, 168  
 Francaestown, N. H., 44, 45, 68, 114, 115, 117  
 Franklin, N. H., 111, 139  
 Franklin, Pa., 81  
 Franklin, Vt., 136  
 Freedom, N. Y., 89  
  
 Gainsborough, 15  
 Galena, O., 23  
 Gallipolis, O., 174  
 Gardiner, Ore., 126, 127  
 Gardner, 101  
 Georgetown, 190  
 Gifford, N. H., 105, 165, 166  
 Gilmanston, N. H., 101, 105, 112, 134, 136, 175, 176  
 Ghent, Ky., 150  
 Gilroy, Cal., 126  
 Glamford Brigg, or Briggess, 9, 12, 13  
 Glenbeulah, Wis., 140  
 Gloucester, 124  
 Goffstown, N. H., 74, 144, 147  
 Goshen, N. H., 217  
 Grafton, 149  
 Granby, Conn., 199  
 Grand Rapids, Mich., 150  
 Grantham, N. H., 88  
 Grass Valley, Cal., 185  
 Greene, R. I., 141  
 Greenfield, N. H., 200  
 Groton, 83  
 Groveland, 203  
  
 Hadley, Ill., 52  
 Halifax, N. S., 60  
 Hamilton, O., 22, 150  
 Hampstead, N. H., 83-87, 129, 154-156, 203-205, 219-221  
 Hanover, N. H., 46, 85, 154, 163, 203  
 Hartford, Ind., 80  
 Hartland, Me., 84  
 Hastings, Minn., 143  
 Haverhill, 1, 5-8, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19, 21, 25-27, 32, 37-39, 44-46, 56-59, 65, 68-70, 75-77, 87, 89, 90, 92, 93, 106, 109, 110, 122, 128, 130, 131, 138, 141-144, 148, 149, 157, 161-164, 178, 185, 188-193, 195, 203-208, 215, 216, 220, 222

- Haverhill, N. H., 121,  
 184, 185, 225  
 Hawk, N. H., 21, 58  
 Hebron, 53  
 Henniker, N. H., 115,  
 147  
 Herkimer, N. Y., 47  
 Hermon, Me., 148, 199,  
 200  
 Higley, Ariz., 181  
 Hillsborough, N. H., 108,  
 178, 210  
 Holden, 117  
 Holderness, N. H., 135  
 Holland, 15  
 Hollis, N. H., 60  
 Holyoke, 36, 197, 198  
 Honolulu, H. I., 124, 125  
 Hopewell, Ark., 181  
 Hopkinton, N. H., 18,  
 42, 68, 78, 79, 141,  
 142, 195, 196, 218  
 Hoquiam, Wash., 126,  
 127, 188  
 Howsham, 6, 9, 10, 11,  
 13, 14  
 Hudson, N. H., 20, 22,  
 77, 117, 144  
 Hull, 15  
 Hutchinson, Kan., 55  
  
 Indianapolis, Ind., 82,  
 114, 180, 195  
 Ipswich, 5, 129, 132,  
 137, 216  
  
 Jacksonville, Fla., 192  
 Japan, 117  
 Jericho, Vt., 121  
  
 Kalamazoo, Mich., 124  
 Keene, N. H., 20, 60, 77,  
 83  
 Kennebunk, Me., 76,  
 149  
 Kennebunkport, Me.,  
 121, 122, 128, 185,  
 215  
 Kingston, N. H., 58, 137  
 Kingston upon Hull, 15  
 Kittanning, Ind., 81  
 Kittery, Me., 35  
  
 Laconia, N. H., 176, 205  
 Lahaina, H. I., 52  
 Lahainaluna, H. I., 125,  
 126  
 Lake Village, N. H., 138  
 Lakeland, Minn., 132  
  
 Lambertville, Mich., 191  
 Lancaster, 75, 140, 148,  
 149  
 Lancaster, N. H., 90  
 Lawrence, 32, 77, 106-  
 110, 130, 137, 159,  
 179, 189, 199, 200,  
 215, 222  
 Lawrenceburg, Ind., 151,  
 152  
 Lebanon, N. H., 46, 143,  
 197, 198, 218  
 Lee, N. H., 30-35, 55,  
 97, 98, 104, 176  
 Lemonweir, Colo., 113  
 Lexington, 82  
 Liberty, O., 71, 72  
 Lincoln, 5, 6, 9, 10, 12  
 Lincolnshire, 5, 6, 8, 11,  
 12, 13, 15  
 Litchfield, Me., 30  
 Littleton, N. H., 144  
 Livermore, Colo., 113  
 Londonderry, N. H., 25,  
 89, 192  
 Los Angeles, Cal., 47,  
 194  
 Loudon, N. H., 211, 212  
 Loveland, O., 80  
 Lowell, 19, 20, 33, 42,  
 61, 64, 73, 77, 83, 84,  
 127, 130, 142, 144,  
 158, 159, 177, 189,  
 200, 208  
 Lubec, Me., 107  
 Ludlow, Vt., 158  
 Lyndeboro, N. H., 117  
 Lynn, 35, 44, 53, 104,  
 170, 176  
  
 McDonnough, N. Y., 48,  
 120, 183, 184  
 Macon, Ga., 34  
 Madbury, N. H., 30, 31,  
 33-37, 97, 98, 103-  
 106, 212  
 Madison, Ind., 81  
 Madrid, N. Y., 35, 36  
 Malden, 55, 128, 158  
 Manchester, N. H., 42,  
 48, 52, 72, 87, 144,  
 146, 167-170, 186, 198,  
 200, 201, 219  
 Manlius, N. Y., 46, 47,  
 118  
 Mantorville, Minn., 118  
 Meddybemps, Me., 68,  
 141, 227  
 Medford, 50, 223  
  
 Mercedes, Tex., 107  
 Merrimac, N. H., 29, 193  
 Methuen, 20, 21, 26, 43,  
 44, 65-69, 75, 92, 115,  
 129, 130, 134-139, 148,  
 181, 185, 193-195  
 Marlborough, N. H., 70,  
 83, 143, 147  
 Martinsburg, Neb., 182  
 Middlebury, N. Y., 226  
 Middleton, 20, 171  
 Millersburg, Ind., 79  
 Milton, 17, 130, 131, 177  
 Minneapolis, Minn., 133,  
 182  
 Montclair, N. J., 37  
 Montreal, Can., 208  
 Moreno, Cal., 185  
 Moultonborough, N. H.,  
 52, 124  
 Mt. Morris, N. Y., 187  
 Muncie, Ind., 226  
 Muskegon, Mich., 217  
  
 Nantucket, 179  
 Nashua, N. H., 20, 45,  
 84, 115, 118, 145, 168,  
 218  
 Nelson, N. H., 19, 52, 127  
 New Boston, N. H., 30,  
 45  
 New Durham, N. H., 94,  
 132, 210  
 New Hampshire, 22  
 New Hampton, N. H.,  
 40, 41, 112, 200  
 New Haven, Conn., 125  
 New Ipswich, N. H., 77  
 New Orleans, La., 146,  
 150  
 New York, N. Y., 123,  
 124, 162, 187, 194,  
 212, 218  
 Newbury, N. H., 71, 143  
 Newbury, Vt., 26, 90,  
 91, 162  
 Newburyport, 40, 41,  
 42, 76, 149, 191, 215  
 Newcastle, N. H., 31  
 Newmarket, N. H., 105  
 Newport, Ky., 150  
 Newport, N. H., 87, 143,  
 157, 158, 197, 198,  
 218  
 Newport, Pa., 117  
 Newton, 53, 84, 145, 146,  
 153  
 Newton, N. H., 73  
 Newtonville, 187



- Norfolk, Va., 79  
 North Adams, 181  
 Northfield, N. H., 100  
 Northwood, N. H., 31-33, 70, 96, 98-100, 167-173, 211  
 Nottingham, N. H., 21, 33, 95, 190  
 Nottingham West, N. H., 20, 77  
 Oakland, Cal., 185  
 Oldtown, Me., 63  
 Onondaga, N. Y., 79  
 Orange, N. J., 215  
 Oregon City, Ore., 147  
 Orland, Me., 45, 116, 140  
 Orford, N. H., 114, 155  
 Oxford, O., 152  
 Palo Alto, Cal., 127  
 Panama, N. Y., 162  
 Paris, Me., 41  
 Parkman, Me., 92  
 Parma, O., 61, 62, 133, 191  
 Parsonsfield, Me., 134  
 Pasadena, Cal., 185  
 Passaic, N. J., 187  
 Patchogue, L. I., 123  
 Patriot, Ind., 79, 80, 150, 151, 201, 202  
 Pawtucket, R. I., 68, 140, 227, 228  
 Peabody, 64, 134, 137  
 Peace Dale, R. I., 126  
 Pelham, N. H., 66, 70, 89, 135  
 Pemberton, N. J., 55  
 Pembroke, Me., 67, 121  
 Perris, Cal., 185  
 Perryville, N. Y., 46, 47  
 Peterboro, N. H., 27  
 Philadelphia, Pa., 56, 213  
 Piermont, N. H., 85, 155, 205  
 Pilot Grove, Ia., 150  
 Pittsburgh, Pa., 62  
 Pittsfield, N. H., 31, 33, 96, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 167, 172, 173, 174, 175, 210-212  
 Pittsfield, Ill., 174  
 Plain City, O., 23  
 Plaistow, N. H., 27, 75, 142, 220  
 Plymouth, 15  
 Plymouth, N. H., 36, 41, 42, 113, 180  
 Poland, Me., 90  
 Portland, Me., 63, 139  
 Portsmouth, N. H., 165  
 Prescott, Ariz., 185  
 Presque Isle, Me., 227  
 Providence, R. I., 188, 190, 227  
 Quincy, 131  
 Raymond, N. H., 44  
 Richmond, N. H., 54  
 Reading, 210  
 Red Wing, Minn., 201  
 Riga, N. Y., 118  
 Rindge, N. H., 77, 147  
 Rising Sun, Ind., 79, 80, 150-152  
 Rochester, N. H., 28, 55, 94, 163, 172  
 Rockingham, Vt., 55  
 Rowley, 15, 60, 73, 132, 191, 216, 217  
 Roxbury, 107, 149  
 Roxbury, Conn., 174  
 Rushford, N. Y., 46, 118  
 Rutland, Vt., 197  
 Ryegate, Vt., 41  
 Sackett's Harbor, 30, 63  
 St. Albans, 72  
 St. John, N. B., 110  
 St. Johnsbury, Vt., 139, 197  
 St. Lucie, Fla., 192  
 St. Paul, Minn., 133, 140  
 St. Stephen, N. B., 67, 140  
 Salem, 32, 61, 153  
 Salem, N. H., 18, 20-26, 43, 44, 58-60, 64-71, 78, 79, 89, 108, 109, 115, 129-131, 136-139, 156, 160, 178, 181, 192, 193, 201  
 Salinas, Cal., 215  
 Salisbury, N. H., 35, 111, 197  
 San Diego, Cal., 182, 185  
 San Francisco, Cal., 106  
 San José, Cal., 126, 215  
 Sanbornton, N. H., 112, 139, 220  
 Sandown, N. H., 136  
 Sandusky, O., 108, 117  
 Sandwich, N. H., 52, 194  
 Sank Center, Minn., 104  
 Serooby, 15  
 Seattle, Wash., 126, 127, 213  
 Sedgwick, Me., 116  
 Sereby, Searby, etc., 5, 9, 10, 11, 16  
 Shapleigh, Me., 155  
 Siloam Springs, Mo., 181  
 Silverton, Colo., 182  
 Somersworth, N. H., 32, 164  
 Somerville, 164, 179, 188  
 Sorrento, Fla., 192  
 Springfield, 206  
 Stillwater, Minn., 176  
 Stoddard, N. H., 19, 53, 54, 127  
 Strafford, N. H., 18, 29, 35, 172  
 Sturbridge, 132  
 Sullivan, N. H., 54  
 Suneook, N. H., 51, 139  
 Sunapee, N. H., 88, 159, 172  
 Sutton, N. H., 39, 111, 142  
 Swanzey, N. H., 25, 84  
 Thetford, Vt., 46, 118  
 Tilton, N. H., 182  
 Titusville, Pa., 46  
 Toledo, O., 110, 136  
 Topsfield, 20, 60, 61  
 Toronto, Can., 195  
 Townsend, 20  
 Townsend, Tenn., 203  
 Trenton, Me., 200  
 Trinity, La., 144  
 Troy, N. Y., 80, 154  
 Truro, 194  
 Tully, N. Y., 47  
 Tupper Lake, N. Y., 146  
 Underhill, Vt., 121, 122  
 Unity, Me., 77  
 Vassalboro, Me., 19  
 Vera Cruz, Mex., 83  
 Vermont, 22  
 Vevey, Ind., 81  
 West Roxbury, 84, 85  
 Waialua, H. I., 52, 124  
 Wakefield, N. H., 32  
 Walpole, 18, 47, 57, 119  
 Ware, 125, 212  
 Warner, N. H., 74, 75, 115, 148  
 Warren, N

Warrensburg, N. Y., 71  
 Warsaw, Ky., 152, 202  
 Washington, D. C., 104,  
 106, 140, 213  
 Washington, N. H., 218,  
 223  
 Waterford, Me., 131  
 Wattsburg, Pa., 47, 118,  
 181  
 Wayland, 86, 155  
 Wayne, Neb., 182  
 Weare, N. H., 71-74, 118,  
 143-148, 176, 197, 199,  
 219

Wells, Me., 164  
 Wentworth, N. H., 173  
 Westboro, 67  
 Westminster, Vt., 55, 212  
 Westmoreland, N. H.,  
 212  
 Weston, 82  
 Wheeling, Va., 61  
 Whitefield, N. H., 158  
 Wilmington, N. C., 226  
 Wilmot, N. H., 39, 40,  
 112  
 Wilton, N. H., 193  
 Winchester, 164

Windham, N. H., 38, 39,  
 107-110, 160, 177-179  
 Windsor, N. H., 142  
 Wolfeborough, N. H., 32,  
 96  
 Worcester, 83, 114, 165,  
 188, 215

Yarmouth, Me., 36  
 Yorkshire, 15















